Abc Taxa

Taxonomy of *Cryptocarya* species of Brazil

Pedro L.R. de Moraes

Volume 3 (2007)

Abc Taxa

a Series of Manuals
Dedicated to Capacity Building
in Taxonomy and
Collection Management

Produced with the Financial Support
of the Directorate-General for
Development Cooperation

Editors

Yves Samyn – Zoology (non African)

Belgian Focal Point to the Global Taxonomy Initiative
Royal Belgian Institute of Natural Sciences
Rue Vautier 29, B-1000 Brussels, Belgium
yves.samyn@naturalsciences.be

Didier VandenSpiegel – Zoology (African)

Department of African Zoology
Royal Museum for Central Africa
Chaussée de Louvain 13, B-3080 Tervuren, Belgium
dvdspiegel@africamuseum.be

Jérôme Degreef – Botany

Belgian Focal Point for the Global Strategy for Plant Conservation
National Botanic Garden of Belgium
Domaine de Bouchout, B-1860 Meise, Belgium
jerome.degreef@br.fgov.be

Instructions to authors

http://www.abctaxa.be

ISSN 1784-1283 (hard copy)
ISSN 1784-1291 (on-line pdf)
D/2007/0339/4

Taxonomy of *Cryptocarya* species of Brazil

by

Pedro Luís Rodrigues de Moraes

Department of Botany
State University of Campinas (Unicamp)
P.O. Box. 6109, 13083-970 Campinas, São Paulo, Brasil
Email: plrmorae@yahoo.de

Cover illustration: *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius: ripe fruit, still coloured green at São Pedro, SP, January 2006 (Picture by author).

“What the Gods give they sell”, the Greeks rightly said.
Fernando Pessoa

“Concedo nulli”
(Device of Erasmus)

Preface

This revision of the genus *Cryptocarya* was carried out at the Herbarium Rioclarense of the Universidade Estadual Paulista (HRCB), the Herbarium of the Escola Superior de Agricultura Luiz de Queiroz (ESA), and the Herbarium of the Universidade Estadual de Campinas (UEC).

As André Joseph Guillaume Henri Kostermans, to whom I here pay homage for his achievements on Lauraceae, I have done my best to make the enumeration of the specimens of *Cryptocarya* collected in Brazil as complete and as reliable as possible. For this purpose I have verified 2079 specimens, representing 1146 different collections deposited in 106 different herbaria. This embodies nearly all known herbarium collections of Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya*.

Loans of Brazilian specimens were obtained from nearly all Brazilian and several non-Brazilian herbaria (abbreviations follow Holmgren *et al.*, 1990). In addition various herbaria (ALCB, B, BHCB, BR, CEN, CEPEC, CVRD, ESA, F, HB, HBG, HBR, HPNI, HRCB, HXBH, IAC, IAN, INPA, KIEL, M, MBM, MBML, MG, NY, OUPR, R, RB, SP, SPF, SPFR, SPSF, UEC, UPCB and VIC) were visited in order to find additional specimens belonging to *Cryptocarya*. This was done by examining the entire Lauraceae collections, the specimens identified in genera related to *Cryptocarya* and the unidentified material of the above herbaria. Information and/or images from type and non-type material were kindly provided by various other institutions (A, AAU, B, BC, BHUPM, BM, BO, BR, C, CGE, CTES, FI-W, FR, G, G-DC, GB, GH, GOET, GZU, H, HAL, HBG, K, KIEL, L, LE, LINN, LISU, LZ, M, MA, MO, NY, OXF, P, PI, PR, QCNE, S, SGO, SI, STR, U, UPS, US, VT, and WRSL). Collections of Lauraceae from some other herbaria (BOTU, COR, HTO, PMSP, and UFMT) were also analysed, but no specimens of *Cryptocarya* were retrieved in these collections. The herbaria BA, BHU, BHUPM, BREM, FCAB, GLAM, HEID, HUEM, JE, LD, LIV, MAF, MANCH, NHV, NMW, PAD, PAMG, PORT, RO, ROST, SBT, STU, TUB, TUR, and VAL informed me that they do not house neotropical species of *Cryptocarya*.

Photographs from the *Type Photograph Collection of the Field Museum of Natural History*, Chicago, U.S.A, photographed by J. Francis Macbride (Grimé & Plowman, 1986) are mentioned here as *Photo F Neg. No._*. I have decided to cite these photographs mainly because all *Cryptocarya* type specimens deposited in the Herbarium Berolinense were destroyed during World War II.

In complement to the examination of the collections, an extensive revision of the literature was also done as to contextualise and update available taxon information.

Authors of plant names are based on Brummitt & Powell (1992), and book abbreviations are as proposed by Stafleu & Cowan (1976-1988).

Distribution maps of species were built from the digitised georeferenced 'map 14' of the *World Geographical Scheme for Recording Plant Distributions* (http://www.rbgkew.org.uk/gis/tdwg; with the permission of the Trustees of the Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew) (Brummitt, 2001) and the Americas Base Map (Bletter *et al*., 2004), using the program DIVA-GIS (version 5.2.0.2). When the coordinates of localities were not available from the labels, they were taken from the Instituto Brasileiro de Geografia e Estatística's Catalog of Cities and Villages.

The official classification system of Brazilian vegetation (Veloso & Góes-Filho, 1982; Veloso *et al.*, 1991) was adopted for indicating the phytoecological regions.

For the descriptions of the venation pattern, the general terminology of Hickey (1973, 1979) was employed. All other morphological terms were used as defined by Stearn (1992). Measurements of flower parts were taken from rehydrated herbarium material as well as from ca 1200 SEM micrographs from floral pieces of types, historical voucher specimens and 53 different recent collections (Moraes *et al.*, 2001).

I take the opportunity to thank the Belgian National Focal Point to the Global Taxonomy Initiative (GTI) for sponsoring a research visit to the National Botanic Garden of Belgium (BR) that houses the important private Herbarium Martii and for inviting me to write this volume for the *Abc Taxa series*. This was a unique opportunity for me to liberate my knowledge on the *Cryptocarya* species of Brazil into the lingua franca of English.

Campinas, 7 September 2006.

Abstract

The Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya* are revised. The systematic treatment of its species is provided, and its typification, synonym, general descriptions for morphology, distribution, and ecological features are discussed. As a result, 13 species were recognised with five newly described: *Cryptocarya botelhensis* P.L.R. de Moraes, *C. riedeliana* P.L.R. de Moraes, *C. sellowiana* P.L.R. de Moraes, *C. velloziana* P.L.R. de Moraes, and *C. wiedensis* P.L.R. de Moraes. Illustrations and a key to the species are presented.

Keywords – *Cryptocarya*; Lauraceae; *C. aschersoniana*; *C. botelhensis*; *C. citriformis*; *C. guianensis*; *C. mandioccana*; *C. micrantha*; *C. moschata*; *C. riedeliana*; *C. saligna*; *C. sellowiana*; *C. subcorymbosa*; *C. velloziana*; *C. wiedensis*; new taxon; key; descriptions; plant taxonomy; Brazilian flora.

Resumo

Revisaram-se as espécies brasileiras de *Cryptocarya*. O tratamento sistemático das espécies é apresentado e sua tipificação, sinonímia, descrições gerais morfológicas, de distribuição e ecológicas são discutidas. Como resultado, 13 espécies foram reconhecidas, cinco das quais descritas como novas: *Cryptocarya botelhensis* P.L.R. de Moraes, *C. riedeliana* P.L.R. de Moraes, *C. sellowiana* P.L.R. de Moraes, *C. velloziana* P.L.R. de Moraes, e *C. wiedensis* P.L.R. de Moraes. Ilustrações e uma chave para as espécies são apresentadas.

Palavras-chave – *Cryptocarya*; Lauraceae; *C. aschersoniana*; *C. botelhensis*; *C. citriformis*; *C. guianensis*; *C. mandioccana*; *C. micrantha*; *C. moschata*; *C. riedeliana*; *C. saligna*; *C. sellowiana*; *C. subcorymbosa*; *C. velloziana*; *C. wiedensis*; táxon novo; chave; descrições; taxonomia de plantas; flora brasileira.

Taxonomic novelties

Cryptocarya botelhensis P.L.R. de Moraes sp. nov., p. 51
Cryptocarya riedeliana P.L.R. de Moraes sp. nov., p. 94
Cryptocarya sellowiana P.L.R. de Moraes sp. nov., p. 108
Cryptocarya velloziana P.L.R. de Moraes sp. nov., p. 118
Cryptocarya wiedensis P.L.R. de Moraes sp. nov., p. 121

Table of contents

1. Introduction

When Kostermans (1952) published ‘A Historical survey of Lauraceae’ he pointed out that the family contains more than 190 generic names holding some 5200 binomials. Of these 190 generic names only about 50 are currently accepted, the exact number depending on generic concepts, which are still a matter of discussion (Rohwer, 1993a, 1993b; van der Werff & Richter, 1996). More recently, two new genera were described for the Neotropics, viz. *Mocinnodaphne* Lorea-Hernández (1995) and *Sextonia* van der Werff (1997). According to van der Werff (2003) the family encompasses 55 genera that are recognised on the basis of combinations of characters that intergrade among taxa. To circumscribe genera, floral and fruiting characters are mostly used; for instance: number and kind of fertile androecial whorls, number of sporangia in the anthers, extent of development of staminodia in the fourth androecial whorl, and the extent of hypanthium development in the fruit (Lorea-Hernández, 1996).

The family Lauraceae belongs to the Order Laurales that is classified in the Subclass Magnoliidae (*sensu* Cronquist, 1981, 1988). Currently, it has been inserted in the Superorder Magnoliidae, in association with Magnoliales, Piperales and Canellales (APG II, 2003). The family is pantropical, including about 50 genera with a probable number of 2500 to 3500 species (Rohwer, 1993a, 1993b). The estimated number of extant Neotropical species is around 700 to 800, belonging to 30 genera (van der Werff, 1988, 1991). Brazil has the majority of the species diversity for this family in the Neotropics (c. 360 known, most probably an underestimation) distributed in 21 genera, and its species are important components of the functional and structural composition in the Atlantic rain forest, Cerrado (Brazilian savanna) and Amazonian forests. *Cryptocarya* R. Brown is one of the largest pantropical genera in the Lauraceae, comprising some 300 to 350 species. *Cryptocarya* can be distinguished from other laurel genera by its bisexual and trimerous flowers, which are very typical in shape (usually slender, urceolate, apically narrowed tube and immersed ovary, six equal to subequal tepals, nine fertile stamens with disporangiate anthers, staminal glands only in the third androecial whorl), and by the characteristic fruit that is enclosed by the accrescent flower tube.

The present taxonomic revision of the *Cryptocarya* species of Brazil is based on intensive fieldwork, mainly in the southeast of the country, but also on more than 2000 specimens that are deposited in 1146 collections (Herbarium abbreviations follow Holmgren *et al.*, 1990).

2. Historical survey

Kostermans (1952) and Bernardi (1962) provided a historical overview of the taxonomy of the Lauraceae. A chronological overview of the names attributed to *Cryptocarya,* mainly based on Kostermans (1952), is provided hereunder.

Feuillée (1725) was the first to describe the Chilean plant called “Boldo” (“*Boldu arbor olivifera*”). Adanson (1763) redescribed *Boldu* Feuillée, and validated the name by diagnosing it properly. However he did not add a specific epithet. Looser

(1935) objected to these descriptions that he found rather confusing. He argumented that Feuillée, in his diagnosis, had mixed the leaves and other vegetative parts of what is called “Boldo” in Chile (Monimiaceae) with the fruit of another Lauraceae species, maybe the Chilean “Peumo”. The latter species currently is referred to either *Cryptocarya alba* (Molina) Looser or to *Bellota miersii* Gay (current status: *Beilschmiedia miersii* (Gay) Kosterm.) (Mez, 1889; Kuntze, 1891). The complete history of the nomenclatural intricacies of *Cryptocarya alba* are covered by Looser (1935, 1950, 1963), and Kostermans (1939a, 1952). According to Kostermans (1952), if one cites *Boldu* (Feuillée) Adanson it should only be *pro parte*, *i.e.* without the description of the fruit.

Kostermans (1939b, 1958) treated the Madagascan genus *Ravensara* monographically and recognised 27 species. Recently, van der Werff (1992) successfully (cf. Brummitt, 1994) put forward a proposal to conserve *Cryptocarya* R. Brown 1810 against *Ravensara* Sonnerat 1782. The main argumentation given was that the two genera were separated solely on one fruit character, *i.e.* presence of ruminate cotyledons in *Ravensara* versus non-ruminate cotyledons in *Cryptocarya* (or endocarpic versus nucellar ruminations *sensu* Corner, 1976). More recently, Hyland (1989) corroborated this by documenting ruminate cotyledons for 11 Australian *Cryptocarya* species. He showed that these species did not differ in other characters from the *Cryptocarya* species with non-ruminate cotyledons. Still, Mez (1889) described a fruit of *C. minima* Mez [= *C. citriformis* (Vellozo) de Moraes], collected by *T. Peckolt* in Brazil, as having an imperfectly bicarpellate ovary (*i.e.* with septa intruding into the cotyledons).

The genus *Cryptocarya* was first described by Robert Brown (1810) as a new genus for Australia, with three species, *C. glaucescens*, *C. obovata* and *C. triplinervis*, of which Kostermans (1939b) designated *C. glaucescens* R. Brown as type species. Nees von Esenbeck (1833a) described the first Brazilian species for the genus, *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius, based on two specimens: the fruiting one of *von Martius*, and the flowering one of *Sellow*. The species was also cited in the same year by Nees (1833b). In 1836, Nees published the first general treatise (*Systema laurinarum*) of all known Lauraceae at his time, describing 13 species under *Cryptocarya*. *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius was the only species described from tropical America. In the same work, Nees also published the genus *Caryodaphne* with Blume as authority. The latter is comprehensible as it was Blume who suggested the genus, albeit as subgenus, to Nees. Blume’s subgenus comprised two species of *Cryptocarya*: *C. laevigata* Blume and *C. densiflora* Blume (1826), to which Nees added a third species, *C. triplinervis* R. Brown. The species were cited as *Caryodaphne laevigata* (Blume) Nees, *C. densiflora* (Blume) Nees, and *C. browniana* Nees. Bentham (1870; 1880) reduced *Caryodaphne* to the synonymy of *Cryptocarya* R. Brown, a decision that is now generally accepted.

The second volume of *Nova genera et species plantarum* (Humboldt, Bonplandt & Kunth, 1817/1818) is of importance to the present work as one of the genera recognised by Kunth (who was the author of the descriptions, see Stafleu & Cowan, 1979) was *Cryptocarya*. One species, *C. canelilla* Kunth, was introduced. Mez (1889) however transferred it to *Aniba*, a decision that still holds.

In 1845, Blanco described *Salgada lauriflora* Blanco (misprinted as *Salgada laurifolia*). Vidal y Soler (1886) later referred the species to *Cryptocarya luzoniensis* Vidal. Merrill (1909, 1918) likewise relegated Blanco's species to *Cryptocarya*, making the combination: *C. lauriflora* (Blanco) Merrill.

Gay (1851/1852), described *Cryptocarya berteroana* Gay, from specimens collected by *Bertero*. In 1857, Philippi described *Icosandra* Phil. with one species: *I. rufescens* Phil. [current status: *C. alba*]. Mez (1889), however reduced *Icosandra* to the synonymy of *Cryptocarya*, a decision that still holds today.

Meissner (1864) elaborated a complete monograph of Lauraceae, accepting 37 species in *Cryptocarya*, from which four were new descriptions for Brazil: *Cryptocarya emarginata* Meissn., *C. mandioccana* Meissn., *C. micrantha* Meissn., and *C. riedelii* Meissn.. The same American species of *Cryptocarya* were also described in the *Flora Brasiliensis* (Meissner, 1866). They were complemented with two additional species: *C. guianensis* Meissn. and *C. moschata* Nees & Martius.

Beccari (1880) coined the generic name *Massoia*, with one species *M. aromatica* Becc.. Kostermans (1949: 169) relegated the genus to *Cryptocarya* R. Brown, giving the name *Cryptocarya aromatica* (Becc.) Kosterm. [current status: *Cryptocarya massoy* (Oken) Kosterm.].

Mez (1889) published a classical monograph on American Lauraceae, adopting chiefly Bentham's (1880) classification of genera (Kostermans, 1952). In his specific circumscription, Mez recognised nine species of *Cryptocarya*: he accepted all species treated by Meissner, except *C. dubia* Kunth [= *Aiouea dubia* (Kunth) Mez; Andean species] and *C. emarginata* [= *Beilschmiedia emarginata* (Meissn.) Mez]. He described *C. aschersoniana* Mez and *C. saligna* Mez, and put *Aydendron floribundum* Meissn. in synonymy with *C. minima* Mez, which has been generally accepted. *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius was described in a broader sense, including the proposal of *C. moschata* forma *angustifolia* Mez. Mez later (1892, 1893, 1902, 1907) described five new Brazilian species: *Cryptocarya hypoleuca* Mez, *C. longistyla* Mez, *C. minutiflora* Mez, *C. schwackeana* Mez, and *C. subcorymbosa* Mez.

In 1923, Teschner erected the genus *Pseudocryptocarya* Teschner, to accomodate *P. pauciflora* (Lauterbach & K. Schumann) Teschner, a species originally classified in *Cryptocarya*. Kostermans (1937) reduced *Pseudocryptocarya* to the synonymy of *Cryptocarya* R. Brown. Later, Kostermans (1950) synonymised *P. pauciflora* with *Cryptocarya laevigata* Blume.

The last revision of the American species of *Cryptocarya* was done by Kostermans (1937), who studied the historical collections deposited in European and US herbaria. He accepted the following species for Brazil: *Cryptocarya guianensis*, *C. mandioccana*, *C. micrantha*, *C. minima*, *C. moschata* and *C. saligna*. In 1938, after examining the syntype specimen of *Cryptocarya moschata* collected by *von Martius s.n.*, Kostermans (1938a) accepted *C. aschersoniana* and reduced *C. mandioccana* to the synonymy of *C. moschata*. Since Kostermans' monographic revision, voucher material of Brazilian *Cryptocarya* has dramatically increased.

In 1957 (a, b), Kostermans gave a classification of Lauraceae; and proposed three subgenera for *Cryptocarya*: (i) *Cryptocarya* = *Enneanthera* Kosterm., with 9 fertile anthers; (ii) *Hexanthera* Kosterm., with 6 fertile anthers; (iii) *Triandra* Kosterm., with 3 fertile anthers. More recently, Rohwer & Richter (1987) described the genus *Aspidostemon* for a group of eleven closed related lauraceous species from Madagascar, which were previously included in the genus *Cryptocarya*, including those that were assigned under subgeneric rank *Hexanthera* and *Triandra* by Kostermans.

In Brazil, Ida de Vattimo-Gil was the first to systematically study the taxonomy of Lauraceae. In 1956, she published "Lauraceae do Itatiaia", based on the specimens collected by *W.D. de Barros* in the Parque Nacional de Itatiaia, RJ. She described *Cryptocarya saligna* and one unidentified *Cryptocarya* sp. [current status: *C. riedeliana* P.L.R. de Moraes]. In a following work (Vattimo-Gil, 1957), she treated the species from "Monte Sinai, Governador Portela", RJ, and recognized *C. micrantha*, *C. moschata*, and *C. saligna*. In 1959, the "Flora da cidade do Rio de Janeiro-Lauraceae" was published with the citation of *C. moschata* and *C. saligna*. In all of three of her works, *Cryptocarya* species circumscriptions were based on Kostermans (1937, 1938a).

In 1965, Beulah Coe-Teixeira studied the *Cryptocarya* species of the state of São Paulo from specimens kept in herbaria NY, RB and SP. She adopted Kostermans' treatment and presented a key to the species, describing *C. aschersoniana*, *C. moschata* and *C. saligna*.

In 1966, Vattimo-Gil (1966a) published "Lauraceae do Estado da Guanabara", citing *Cryptocarya moschata* and *C. saligna*. In the same year, Vattimo-Gil (1966b) also published a preliminary study of the Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya*, based mainly on Kostermans' criteria, but with several different interpretations of synonyms and specific status. She also provided drawings for all species and described three new ones: *C. granulata* Vattimo-Gil, *C. jacarepaguensis* Vattimo-Gil and *C. nigropunctata* Vattimo-Gil.

In 1978, Vattimo-Gil started a series of publications on the geographic distributions of Lauraceae species. In the first one (Vattimo-Gil, 1978), she incorporated specimens of *C. aschersoniana* from Paraná and Rio Grande do Sul, *C. moschata* [current status: *C. mandioccana*] from Paraná, and *C. saligna* from São Paulo. Vattimo-Gil (1979a) treated the genus *Cryptocarya* for the "Flora Ilustrada Catarinense", describing *C. aschersoniana* and *C. moschata* [current status: *C. mandioccana*], basically from the collections made by *Reitz & Klein* housed in HBR. In the same year, she gave the localities of occurrence for *C. guianensis*, *C. micrantha*, *C. moschata*, and *C. saligna* (Vattimo-Gil, 1979b), and new localities of occurrence for *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* from Paraná and Rio Grande do Sul, and for *C. moschata* [current status: *C. mandioccana*] from Paraná (Vattimo-Gil, 1979c).

In the taxonomic treatment of the Lauraceae for the "Flora Fanerogâmica do Parque Estadual das Fontes do Ipiranga", SP, Baitello & Coe-Teixeira (1987) described *C. moschata* Nees [current status: *C. mandioccana*]. In this same year, Pedralli (1987) published part of his dissertation on Lauraceae from Rio Grande do Sul (Pedralli, 1983), with recognition of *C. aschersoniana* and *C. moschata*.

In 1997, Sara Tressens was the first to report *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* for Argentina, providing it with a detailed and illustrated description. Nicolau (1999) presented her study on the Lauraceae species of Serra da Juréia, SP. In the taxonomic treatment, she recognised *C. aschersoniana*, *C. moschata* [current status: *C. mandioccana*] and *C. saligna*.

Quinet & Andreata (2002), after the study of Quinet (2001), published the taxonomic treatment of Lauraceae for the Reserva Ecológica de Macaé de Cima, Nova Friburgo, RJ, citing the occurrence of *C. moschata* sensu Kostermans and *C. micrantha*.

In the "Flora Fanerogâmica do Estado de São Paulo", Moraes (2003) presented the taxonomic study of *Cryptocarya* species from collections of São Paulo herbaria and HB, R and RB. Based on Kostermans' revision (1937; 1938a), *C. aschersoniana*, *C. moschata*, and *C. saligna* were recorded for the state.

Moraes (2005a) published the lectotypification of names of Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya*, accepting eight species: *Cryptocarya aschersoniana*, *C. citriformis* (Vellozo) P.L.R. de Moraes (comb. nov., = *C. minima*), *C. guianensis*, *C. mandioccana*, *C. micrantha*, *C. moschata*, *C. saligna*, and *C. subcorymbosa*. In the same year, the synopsis of Lauraceae from the states of Goiás and Tocantins was published (Moraes, 2005b; see also Moraes & Oliveira, 2007), with *C. moschata* Nees & Martius as a new record for Goiás. In the same year, Baitello & Moraes (2005) presented a taxonomic treatment of Lauraceae for the "Flora Fanerogâmica da Ilha do Cardoso", SP, describing *Cryptocarya* aff. a*schersoniana* and *C. mandioccana*.

In his taxonomic synopsis of Lauraceae for the state of Rio de Janeiro, Quinet (2005) recognised eight species, viz. *Cryptocarya aschersoniana*, *C. granulata*, *C. jacarepaguensis*, *C. micrantha*, *C. minima*, *C. moschata*, *C. nigropunctata* and *C. saligna*, accepting Kostermans' treatment (1937, 1938a) and the species described by Vattimo-Gil (1966b). Both *C. granulata* and *C. nigropunctata* are species only known from their type locality, the former from Minas Gerais, the latter from Amazonas. *C. jacarepaguensis* is only known by the type collection from Rio de Janeiro, which is so far missing. Assis *et al*. (2005) treated *C. micrantha* from the Reserva Biológica da Represa do Grama, Descoberto, MG.

3. Morphology and anatomy

3.1. Leaf[1]

The leaves of Brazilian *Cryptocarya* are evergreen, simple, entire, petiolate, without stipules, alternate in arrangement, mostly coriaceous or leathery in nature,

---

[1] Section authored by Pedro Luís Rodrigues de Moraes & Marília de Moraes Castro.

with a pinnate secondary venation pattern. Venation is always pinnate with secondary veins alternately arranged and evenly spaced along the midrib. Secondary veins range in number from 4 to over 14 per side, but usually number 6 to 8 pairs. Even if rarely found in Australia and Papua New Guinea (Brouwer & Clifford, 1990), *Cryptocarya* species generally do not bear domatia. The presence of pellucid dots is a distinct macromorphological character of the leaf laminae.

3.1.1. Epidermis

According to Faggetter (1987), the micromorphology of the outer leaf surface provides few characters of diagnostic value within the Lauraceae. The trichomes are always simple and unicellular, they can vary in respect to presence/absence, distribution, and size. The outer periclinal walls of the epidermal cells may be flat (and the cells are consequently tabular), more or less convex, or domed, while those of the abaxial epidermis may be papillate. The occurrence of cells with the pattern of straight walls is the preponderant epidermal character of the family (Petzold, 1907). Another important diagnostic trait that occurs in a small number of species is the presence of cell wall undulation in the adaxial epidermis. Petzold (1907), who dealt with the American members of the genus, reported that *Cryptocarya aschersoniana*, *C. mandioccana*, *C. moschata*, and *C. schwackeana* present such cell wall undulation, with the degree of undulation being constant, in the abaxial epidermis. *Cryptocarya minutiflora*, by exception, shows cell wall undulation in the adaxial epidermis, and straight cell walls in the abaxial one. The lateral walls of the epidermal cells of both *C. minutiflora* and *C. subcorymbosa* were described as bending in a zig-zag manner with ridge-like projections, which protrude in the apices of the angles.

Moraes (1993), summarised in Moraes & Paoli (1999), found that the adaxial epidermis of eophylls (first pair of leaves) of seedlings of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* is similar to that of nomophylls (mature leaves) of adult trees, composed of cells with strongly undulate and thick walls; in costal regions, cells are more longitudinally elongated, with almost straight walls (Fig. 1 A-B, D-E). The abaxial epidermis is composed of cells that are similar to those of the adaxial epidermis. They are nevertheless smaller, with slightly undulate and less thick walls, in the possession of more trichomes, and with paracytic stomata, two subsidiary cells completely enclosing the guard cells and with parallel long axes (Fig. 1 C, F-H). However, the observation that the leaves of the studied species show a pronounced variation in the epidermal cell wall outlines, makes that this is not the best taxonomic character.

Petzold (1907) reported that, in Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya*, the stomata seen from surface view (paradermal section) show only a narrow aperture of subsidiary cells, strongly thickened, over the guard cells. In mid position, he reported two apertures, one from the subsidiary cells and one from the guard cells, giving a cruciform appearance. In an inner position, the proper stomatal pore can be observed. Apart from three species (*C. guianensis*, *C. micrantha*, and *C. minima*), which Petzold did not have at his disposal, and from *C. saligna*, all other Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya* were described as possessing depressed stomata, viz. *Cryptocarya aschersoniana*, *C. longistyla*, *C. mandioccana*, *C. moschata* Martius (= *C. moschata* Nees & Martius), *C. schwackeana*, and *C. subcorymbosa*.

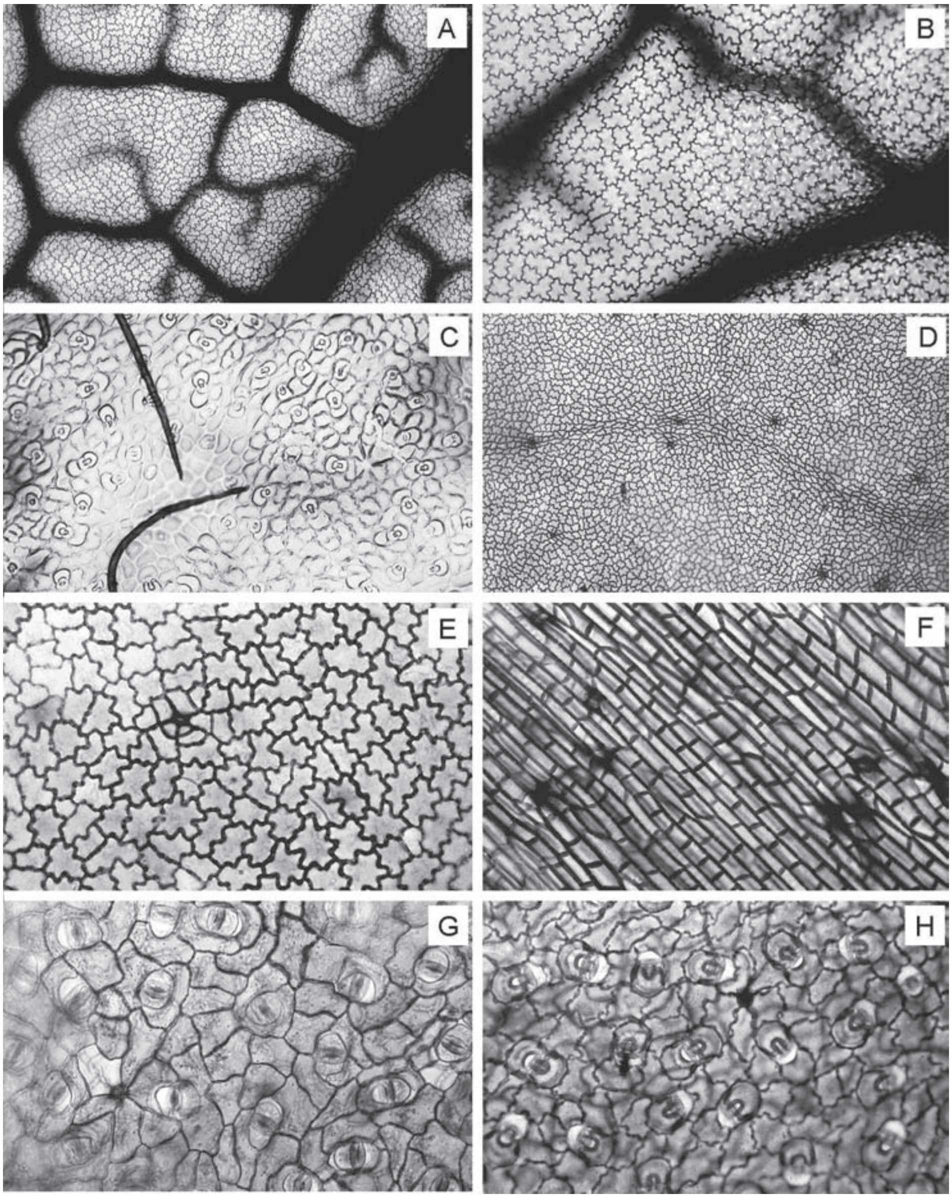


Fig. 1. Leaf surface view of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner. A-B. Eophylls: adaxial epidermis over intercostal region (A ×30; B ×100); C. Eophylls: abaxial epidermis, paracytic stomata and trichomes (×100). D-E. Nomophylls: adaxial epidermis over intercostal region (D ×30; E ×300); F. Nomophylls: abaxial epidermis over midrib (×300); G-H. Nomophylls: abaxial epidermis, paracytic stomata (×300). (Photomicrographs by author).

Van der Merwe & van Wyk (1994) studied leaf epidermal, particularly stomatal, characters in all southern African species of Lauraceae (five *Cryptocarya* spp.). Anatomically, infrageneric groups were discernible in *Cryptocarya*, but individual species could not always be distinguished. They found that all taxa have paracytic stomata, with small sunken guard cells, abaxially overarched by the subsidiary cells.

According to Christophel *et al*. (1996), “the paracytic arrangement is uniform across the family, and all species are hypostomatic”, that means stomata are only found on the abaxial surface of the leaves. However, they also reported that the exclusive use of cuticular features within Australian species of *Cryptocarya* proved to be challenging, since they found no good generic delimiting characters, even with the examination of approximately 20 additional species from this genus occurring outside of Australia.

Christophel & Rowett (1996) described the leaf architecture and cuticular features of all leafy Australian species of Lauraceae (including 50 *Cryptocarya* species) from a taxonomic perspective, based on the treatment made by Hyland (1989). Within *Cryptocarya*, Christophel & Rowett (1996) recognised five groups on the basis of the degree of undulation of the anticlinal wall of the epidermal cells of both surfaces. This is in contrast to Hyland (1989) who recognised nine groups with a tenth group consisting of five species which he considered not fitting elsewhere. Christophel & Rowett (1996) concluded that the genus *Cryptocarya* is either: (i) a non-natural taxon, (ii) a taxon with a lot of parallel evolution – perhaps reflecting its relative antiquity, or (iii) a taxon wherein foliar features are inappropriate for consideration at generic level, at least for Australian species.

3.1.2. Mesophyll

Petzold (1907) showed that in *Cryptocarya* leaves are dorsiventral, hypostomatic, and have two to three layers of palisade parenchyma (Brazilian species with two layers). In some cases the spongy parenchyma contains large lacunae, which are filled with stellate tissue. The latter is however not the case with *Cryptocarya aschersoniana*, *C. minutiflora*, and *C. subcorymbosa*. Hypodermis, in the form of a single cell layer, was recorded on the adaxial side of the leaf in all *Cryptocarya* species examined. According to Kostermans (1957a), *Cryptocarya* and *Endiandra* however tend to form a hypodermis with two layers. Sclerenchymatic cells are often seen in the leaf margins.

3.1.3. Secretory idioblasts and crystals

According to Solereder (1908), Lauraceae are characterised by the constant presence of oil cells, and occurrence of mucilage cells in many genera. These secretory cells frequently give rise to transparent dots in the leaf laminae; they are found both in the palisade and spongy parenchyma. They are generally spherical in shape; those situated in the palisade appear as enlarged sac-like cells. The walls of the secretory cells are suberised, and their contents are homogeneous and in most cases yellowish. In the survey of Baas & Gregory (1985) concerning oil and mucilage cells and Gregory & Baas (1989) reviewing mucilage cells, the occurrence of these secretory idioblasts is mentioned to a few Lauraceae genera such as *Cinnamomum*, *Laurus*, *Persea*, *Sassafras,* and

Umbellularia. Bakker *et al*. (1992), in their comprehensive study of leaf anatomy of *Cinnamomum*, described the morphology and distribution of oil and mucilage cells in the leaf of 150 species, ascertaining that these idioblasts were always present in the palisade and the spongy parenchyma.

Petzold (1907) stated that mucilage cells are present only in the palisade parenchyma of *Cryptocarya* species. However, he also noted that such cells are absent in *C. aschersoniana*, *C. mandioccana*, *C. minutiflora*, *C. moschata*, and *C. subcorymbosa*. Oil cells occurring only in the palisade parenchyma were found in *Cryptocarya moschata* Martius and *C. saligna*, while in *C. schwackeana* they are present only in the spongy parenchym.

Crystals occur mostly in the form of small needles or spindles, not only in the mesophyll, but, although rarely, also in the epidermis of the leaves in Lauraceae. In a recent anatomical study of leaves of *Cryptocarya* aff. *aschersoniana* Mez, Castro & Watanabe (ined.) found that leaves are structurally dorsiventral (Fig. 2). The adaxial and abaxial epidermises are both uniseriate. Stomata are restricted to the abaxial side. Secretory hypodermis with lipophilic substances (revealed by buffered neutral formalin fixative; FNT) are also uniseriate and occur in both sides of the laminae; in the abaxial surface, hypodermis is interrupted by substomatal chambers. The chlorenchyma presents one layer of palisade parenchyma, and five to nine layers of spongy parenchyma. Secretory idioblasts with lipophilic content (revealed by FNT) are observed in the palisade and spongy parenchyma. Single raphides and prismatic crystals are found in parenchyma cells. Vascular bundles are collateral and surrounded by a lignified bundle-sheath. The bundle-sheath and bundle-sheath extensions of the vascular bundles are composed of thick-walled parenchyma cells, which walls become impregnated with lignin.

Sclerified cells are also observed as supporting tissues in the midrib and at the leaf margins.

3.1.4. Venation pattern

Similarly to what has been described by Nishida & Christophel (1999) for the Neotropical species of *Beilschmiedia*, all the Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya* have penninerved leaves (pinnately nerved). Klucking (1987) gave a comprehensive account on this topic; it is here succinctly repeated.

Many leaves have one kind of venation in their basal part, another kind in the middle part and a third kind in the upper part of the leaf. The secondary venation of a leaf begins to form in the basal part of the leaf and develops progressively apically or acropetally. Since the secondary venation develops acropetally, the venation in the basal part of the leaf is formed first, that in the middle part of the leaf next, and that in the apical part last. Each of these venation types – the basal, middle, and apical – has different characteristics and is distinct. As each of these venation types are formed during a different phase of development, they are commonly termed *early phase venation*, *middle phase venation*, and *late phase venation*. These three types of venation usually are not present in equal amounts on the leaf. One or another type commonly makes up half or more of

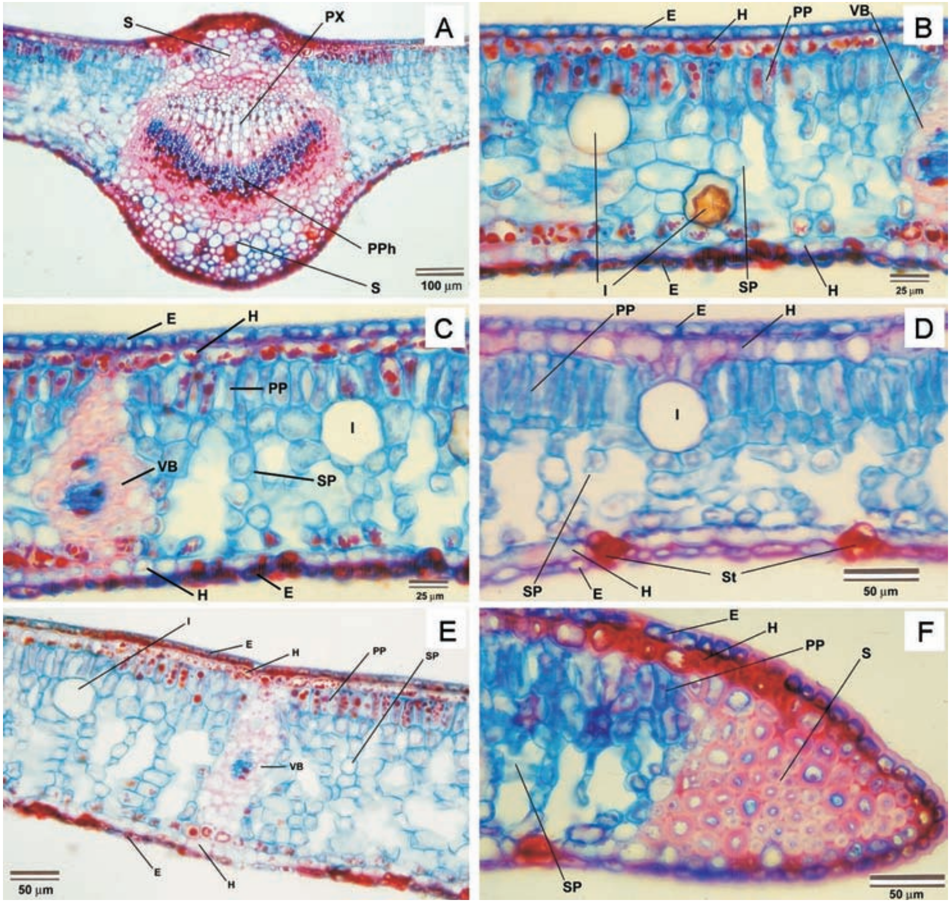


Fig. 2. Transections of leaves of *Cryptocarya* aff. *aschersoniana* Mez (from *Moraes 2389*). A. Midrib; B-D. Intermediary region; E-F. Marginal region. (A-C, E fixed in FNT; D, F fixed in FAA). (E = epidermis, H = secretory hypodermis, I = secretory idioblast, PP = palisade parenchyma, PPh = primary phloem, PX = primary xylem, S = sclerified cells, SP = spongy parenchyma, St = stomata, VB = vascular bundle). (Photomicrographs by M. de M. Castro & T.M. Watanabe).

the total pattern and so the leaf venation pattern is named after that dominant type of venation, (e.g. if early phase venation is present on half or more of the leaf, one terms the venation pattern for that leaf '*early phase venation*').

"Secondary veins are veins that depart from the midvein or primary vein. They are termed *pinnate* if they are directed more laterally; they're called *acrodromal* if they are directed more apically than laterally.The area between the secondary veins is termed the *intercosta* or *intercostal area*. The inner boundary of the intercosta is the midvein. Its outer or marginal boundary is formed when the secondary vein branches and the distal branch continues the secondary course apically terminating by connecting with the basally directed branch from the secondary vein above. This boundary that boxes in the intercostal area is called *closure*. Secondary veins are termed *brochidodromous* when the closure connection is arched and definite (adapted from Hickey, 1973).

Klucking (1987) examined the leaf structure of 245 species of *Cryptocarya*. Of 49 species he gave a description. From Brazil, only *C. aschersoniana* was cleared, and described. This species had the predominant venation pattern of the genus, *i.e.* "Early Phase Pinnate Venation dominant with small amounts of Middle Phase and Late Phase Venation present in the apical part of the leaf".

Moraes (1993; see also Moraes & Paoli, 1999), studied the leaf venation pattern of *C. mandioccana*, for eophylls and nomophylls (Fig. 3 A-B), the latter also showed the predominant venation pattern as described by Klucking (1987).

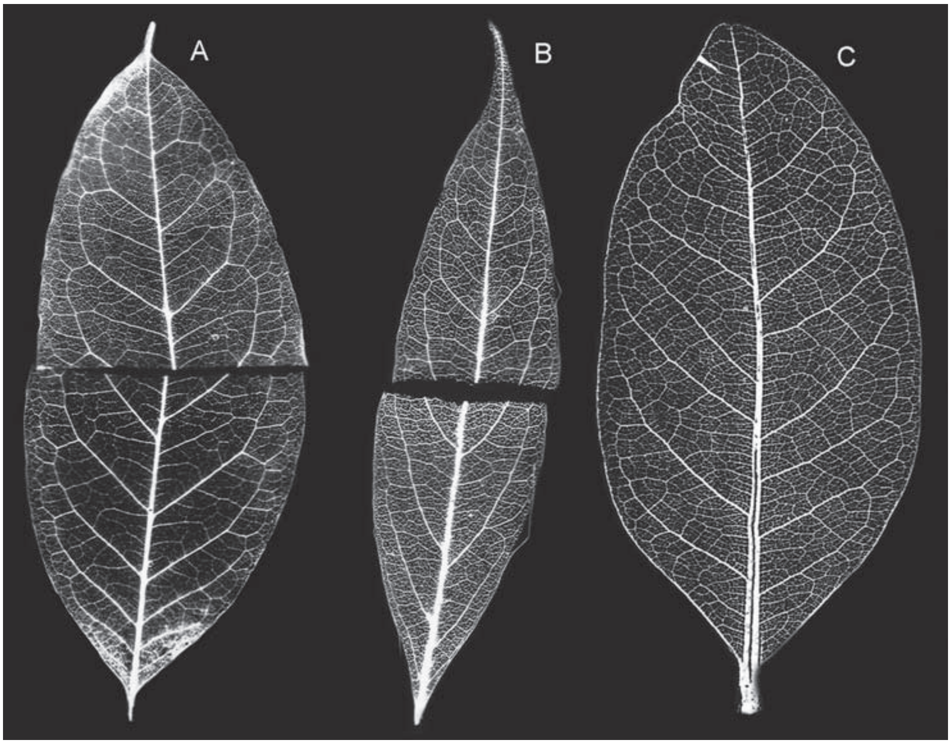


Fig. 3. Cleared leaves of *Cryptocarya*. A-B. Eophyll and nomophyll of *C. mandioccana* Meissner, respectively, from Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho (Photographs by author). C. "*Cryptocarya* sp. nov.", from tropical America (ex von Ettingshausen, 1861; fig. 14, p. 45).

They found eophylls and nomophylls presenting pinnate, camptodromous-brochidodromous venation pattern (secondary veins not terminating at the margin or secondary veins joined together in a series of prominent arches). However, eophylls differed from nomophylls in arrangement, number and course of secondary veins, as well as in reticulation, size and type of areoles and veinlets. Most eophylls with 5 to 8 pairs of secondary veins, mainly 6 pairs and a few with 4 pairs, courses curved, curving gently apically as it extends laterally from the midrib, merging into the marginal looping; secondary courses running at high angles (most of the lateral course of the secondary veins is oriented at 55 degrees or more to the midrib), spacing broad, narrow, or a mixture of broad and narrow; marginal vein and/or marginal thickening present; intercostal venation scalariform or random reticulate; areoles are incomplete, larger than those of nomophylls, with random arrangement, shape irregular, intrusive veinlets multi-branched or multi-forked (pattern dendroid), sometimes with more than one veinlets per areole, with less freely ending veinlets than those of nomophylls (Fig. 4 A-B). Nomophylls with laminae narrow-elliptical to elliptical, apices acute to acuminate, base cuneate; most of nomophylls with 5 to 8 pairs of secondary veins, some with 4 pairs and a few with 9 or more pairs, courses curved or geniculate (the secondary vein departs at a high angle to the midrib and after a short distance it has an abrupt apical change in its course direction), curving sharply distally at closure and merging into the marginal looping; secondary courses running at moderate or high angles, spacing broad and/or narrow; marginal vein and intersecondary veins present; intercostal venation scalariform or random reticulate; areoles are imperfect, small or large, with random arrangement, shape irregular, intrusive veinlets mostly multi-branched or multi-forked (pattern dendroid), sometimes with more than one veinlets per areole; some with perfect reticulation; in young leaves, open reticulation, without branched endings (Fig. 4 C-J).

The minor venation of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* is variable between different individuals of a population (Moraes, 1993). Both perfect and imperfect reticulation was found, composed of subrotund or polygonal areoles, with low to highly ramified veinlet terminations. Genetical, environmental, and/or ontogenetical variation would explain the variability at this level. However, major venation of *C. mandioccana* is much more conservative and thus useful for identifying the species.

3.2. Wood and bark

Richter (1987) gave a summary of the structural features of the secondary phloem, based on barks from about 400 specimens representing 310 species and 35 genera of Lauraceae. I have here retaken the information relevant to *Cryptocarya* species.

Sclerenchymatous tissue (mechanical tissue) is always present in lauraceous bark. “True” or normal phloem fibres are lacking entirely in *Cryptocarya*. Sclereids are present in nearly all lauraceous barks and show great variability in type, form and distribution. The morphology of these sclereids permits them to be classified in two categories, viz: columnar sclereids longitudinally elongated, usually with blunt but rarely with pointed ends, typically hexagonal in transverse section; or, polygonal, isodiametric sclereids clustered into small or large nests or tangential groups.

A combination of both columnar and isodiametric sclereids occurs in individual species of *Beilschmiedia* and *Cryptocarya*. Lignified parenchyma (of sclerotic cells with extremely thick, polylamellate walls) is developed exclusively in the non-functional phloem and often very clearly demarcates the functional part, being typical of *Cryptocarya*. Some species of *Cryptocarya* present dilated rays expanding into wedge-shaped ends in the outer phloem. Most of such dilated tissue is sclerotic.

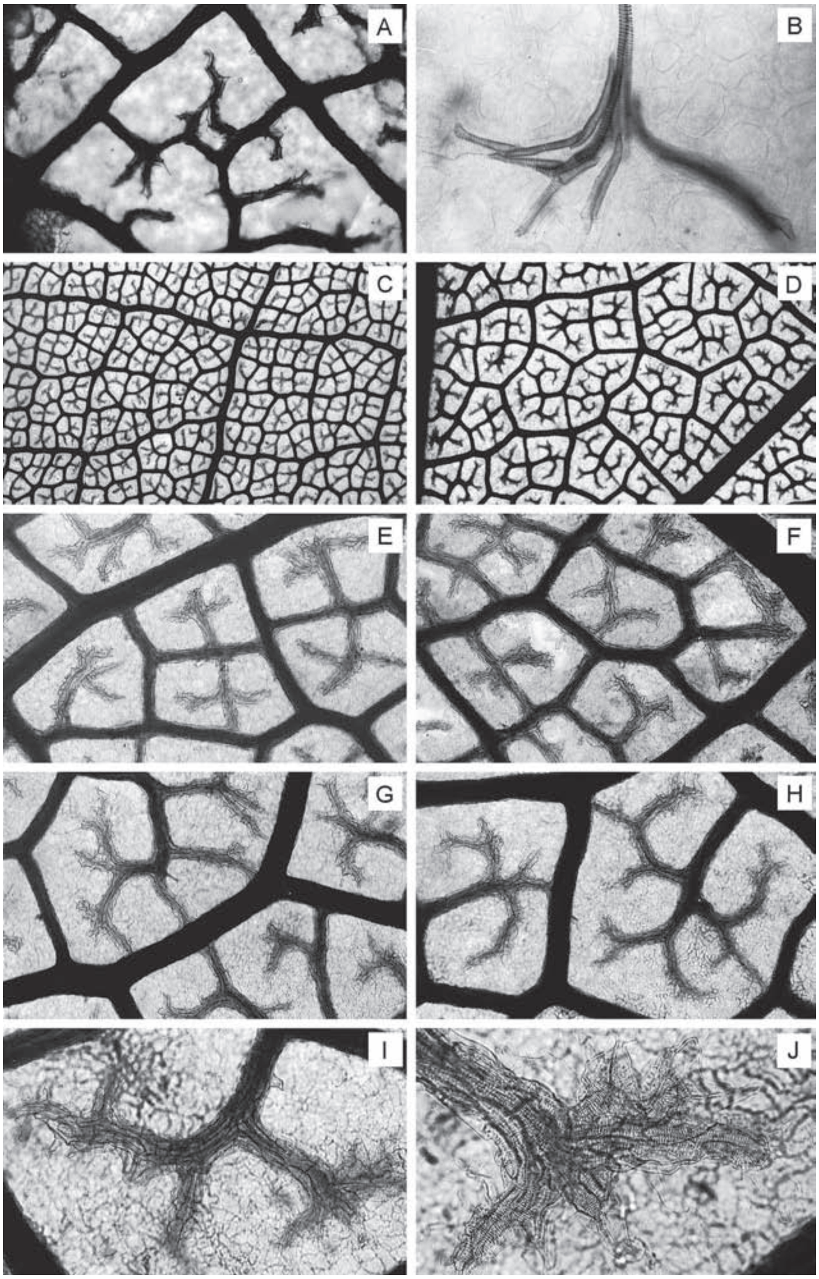


Fig. 4. Minor venation in leaves of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner.
A. Eophylls: incomplete reticulation, detail of anastomosis (×30); B. Eophylls: detail of veinlet (×300). C. Nomophylls: perfect reticulation, veinlet termination few-branched, intercostal region (×18.75); D. Nomophylls: imperfect reticulation, dendroid veins, intercostal region with secondary vein (×18.75);
E-H. Nomophylls: detail of areoles and veinlet termination (×30);
I-J. Nomophylls: detail of veinlet termination (I ×100; J ×300).
(Photomicrographs by author).

Lauraceae commonly have inorganic inclusions such as large rhomboid crystals. These are diagnostically valuable. They are associated with all types of sclereids in *Cryptocarya* (the Brazilian *C. aschersoniana* and *C. moschata*, current status *C. mandioccana,* being the exception). Compact blocks or plugs of "vitreous" or "dense" silica in fibre and/or sclereid lamina are characteristic of the barks of *C. aschersoniana* and *C. moschata*. Oil and mucilage cells are common throughout the entire secondary phloem, being particularly numerous in some species of *Cryptocarya*.

In mature secondary xylem, vessels are never exclusively solitary; rather they mostly appear as mixed solitary and in short (2-4) radial multiples in varying proportions. In species of *Cryptocarya* they are typically arranged in a radial pattern (multiple of up to 10 vessels). Perforations are typically simple in *Cryptocarya* although scalariform perforations are found to a very limited degree in species of the "Longotra" group of Madagascar (*Cryptocarya humbertiana* Kosterm., *C. lacrimans* Kosterm., *C. louvellii* Danguy, *C. percoriacea* Kosterm., *C. perrieri* Danguy, *C. scintillans* Kosterm. and *C. trianthera* Kosterm.. All species except *C. louvellii* are now classified under *Aspidostemon)* (Rohwer & Richter, 1987).

Fibres are predominantly libriform and arranged in radial rows, being horizontally stratified in *Cryptocarya*; with numerous pits restricted almost exclusively to radial walls, small (2-4 µm) and slightly conspicuous. Fibres are for the most part non-septate in *Cryptocarya* (except in "Longotra" group). Solid organic contents ("gums") are extremely rare and were reported to "Longotra" group.

In *Cryptocarya* (except the "Longotra" group) and *Ravensara*, the parenchyma (axial) is basically paratracheal, with distribution sparse to weakly vasicentric, in combination with multiseriate (2-4 up to 8) marginal bands. Rays are predominantly 2-3 cells wide and less than 1 mm high. Uniseriates and multiseriates up to four cells wide are characteristic for *Cryptocarya*. Rays are conspicuously heterogeneous, *i.e.* uniseriates are composed of mostly upright cells, whereas multiseriates have one to several marginal rows of upright cells. The occurrence of aggregate rays within the family is restricted to a few species of *Cryptocarya* from the South East Asian and Australo-Pacific regions [*C. australis* (Cunn. ex Hook.) Benth. (current status: *C. laevigata*), *C. chinensis* (Hance) Hemsl., *C. corrugata* C.T. White & Francis, *C. densiflora*, *C. glaucescens*, *C. mannii* Hillebr., *C. meissneri* F. Muell. (current status: *C. glaucescens*), and *C. nitens* Kood. & Valet.]. Sheath cells are developed sporadically in several species of *Cryptocarya*. Rays are typically storeyed in the "Longotra" group of Madagascar.

Inorganic deposits are quite frequent in lauraceous wood. However, simultaneous occurrence of both calcium-oxalate (CaC_2O_4) crystals and silicon dioxide (SiO_2) is extremely rare and restricted to a few species of *Cryptocarya* and *Beilschmiedia*. In the "Longotra" group, no crystals have been observed in the secondary xylem, and the presence of silica is restricted to some species of *Cryptocarya*.

The work of Richter (1981), based on the anatomy of 41 Lauraceae genera (830 species, represented by more than 1600 specimens), has shown that certain groups of genera show a high degree of anatomical uniformity. This, in turn, makes that wood and/or bark structure cannot be used to corroborate the generally accepted generic distinctions. This applies particularly to the large *Beilschmiedia* complex (comprising *Beilschmiedia*, *Endiandra*, *Potameia*, *Triadodaphne*), and the *Cryptocarya* complex consisting of *Cryptocarya* and *Ravensara*. Richter (1987) further proposed that wood and bark anatomy suggest a bipartite subdivision of the family. One subdivision holds the *Beilschmiedia* and *Cryptocarya* complexes, while the other houses the remaining taxa except for the parasitic climber *Cassytha* (Richter, 1987).

3.3. Inflorescence

Inflorescences of Lauraceae are rarely terminal, sometimes pseudoterminal, usually axillary. Inflorescences originate from the axils of frondose or bracteose leaves of a proliferating main axis and, as a rule, have a determinate growth. In the tribe Cryptocaryeae Nees (*sensu* van der Werff & Richter, 1996), inflorescences are paniculate to ± cymose (basically of thyrsoid or thyrso-paniculate type in the sense of Weberling, 1989) (Fig. 5), *i.e.* they start with a racemose branching pattern, but are cymose (usually dichasial) in their distal parts (Rohwer, 1993a). The lateral flowers of a “cyme” are not quite opposite, and flowers can appear individually placed along an inflorescence axis (van der Werff & Richter, 1996).

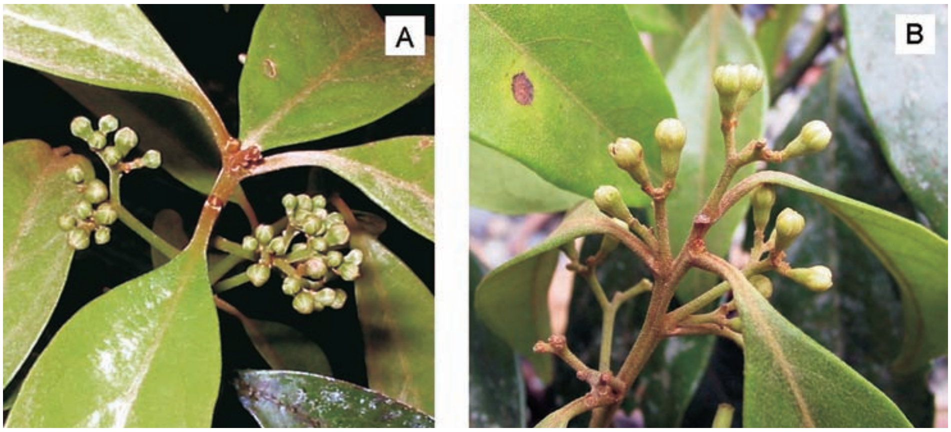


Fig. 5. Inflorescences of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner. A. Axillary, with flower buds; B. Axillary and pseudoterminal, with flowers almost at anthesis and scars of fallen flowers. (Photographs by author and A.J. Cavalheiro, respectively).

3.4. Flower

Species of Brazilian *Cryptocarya* have a typical lauracean flower structure, as described by van der Werff (1991, 2001) and Rohwer (1993a, 1994). Flowers are actinomorphic, perigynous, pedicellate, bracteate, hermaphroditic (bisexual), trimerous, with “complete” floral diagram (Fig. 6), *i.e.*, there are two perianth whorls of three sepaloid tepals each, which are usually equal in size and shape; the androecium is arranged in three whorls of three fertile stamens each, and one whorl of well-developed staminodes (Fig. 7 F), while the gynoecium is the central pistil. Whorls are counted from the outside to the centre of the flower. Whorl I is positioned opposite the outer tepals, whorl II is facing the inner tepals, whorl III is opposite whorl I, and whorl IV (staminodes) opposite whorl II. The stamens of whorls I and II are nearly identical and seemingly form one whorl of six stamens, with introrse anthers. The stamens of whorl III have a pair of basal-lateral appendages (glands; Fig. 7 F), and the anthers are lateral or lateral-extrorse (Fig. 7 F). Anthers are disporangiate, with one functional, valvately dehiscing pollen sac per theca (*i.e.*, one sporangium per theca, which opens by a valve) (Fig. 7, 8). The receptacle is enlarged, urceolate, and completely enclosing the gynoecium, which invariably consists of a single carpel with superior ovary containing a single ovule.

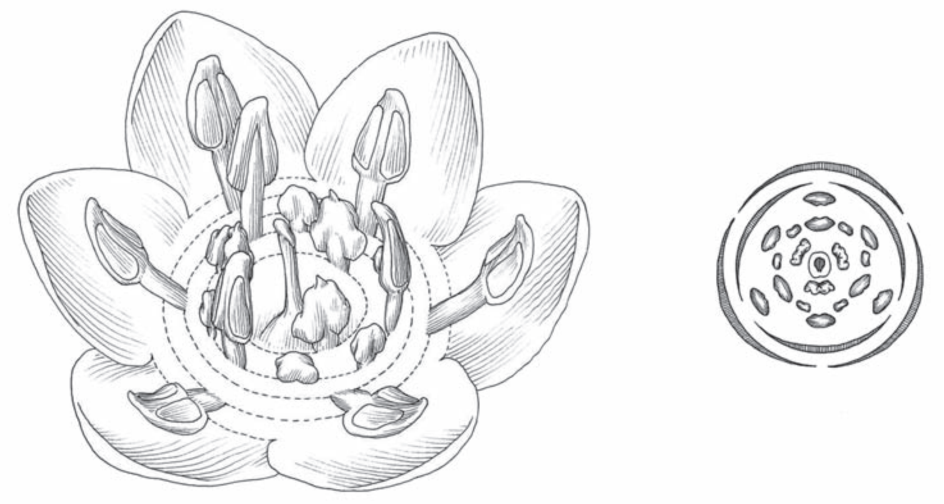


Fig. 6. Schematic flower and floral diagram of *Cryptocarya*.
Floral formula: ⊕ P: 3 + 3; A: 3 + 3 + 3 + (3); G: 1.

Within the limits of this basic organization, Brazilian *Cryptocarya* species do not show pronounced floral variation. Flower shape is rather infundibular (funnel-shaped) with erect or erect-patent tepals. The androecium is also little variable. Stamens of the outer androecial whorls are (sub-)equal and in all species the filaments are as long as or (slightly) shorter than anthers (rarely stamens are stipitate). Two different anther types occur in whorl I and II stamens. In species of the *Cryptocarya moschata* group (*C. aschersoniana*, *C. botelhensis*, *C. guianensis*, *C. micrantha*, *C. moschata*, *C. riedeliana, C. subcorymbosa*), and *Cryptocarya mandioccana* group (*C. mandioccana*, *C. sellowiana, C. wiedensis*), anthers are (nearly) ovate with protruding connectives that emerge between and beyond locelli. Locelli are elliptical, occupying almost all the available space and sterile tissue is located mostly above locelli. In the *Cryptocarya citriformis* group (*C. citriformis* and *C. saligna*), anthers are depressed-oblong to broad-ovate in shape, and connective tissue is either reduced between or level with the two locelli, the latter being suborbicular. Glands of whorl III stamens are either sessile or raised on short to long stalks.

After the anthesis the tepals usually fall off as a continuous ring, together with all stamens, and staminodes (Fig. 7 A; also illustrated in Meissner, 1866). As a rule, remnants of flower parts on the apex of the accrescent tube are only found in some immature fruiting material (except for *C. sellowiana* and *C. subcorymbosa*). According to Endress & Hufford (1989), in the Lauraceae, each pollen sac opens independently via an uplifting flap, which is hinged at its apex (Fig. 7 A). Mez (1888) pointed out that the anther does not deform at dehiscence, except for the valves that may shrink to one-third of the original size, remarkably in *Aydendron* and *Acrodiclidium.* In *Cryptocarya*, shrunken flaps of valves are found in all Brazilian species, but most visible in *C. aschersoniana*, *C. citriformis*, *C. mandioccana*, *C. micrantha*, and *C. saligna* (cf. Fig. 7 B, D; 8 A-B). Another noteworthy feature in the Lauraceae is the stickiness of the pollen grains (see Kubitzki & Kurz, 1984). This stickiness holds pollen together, whereby they adhere to the surface of the pollinator's body or to the flaps. This seems to be a mechanism of exhibition and release of pollen (also reported for *Endlicheria* by Chanderbali, 2004) (Fig. 7 C-E).

As discussed by Rohwer (1994), the number of pollen sacs per anther and their position are traditionally regarded as very important systematic characters in the Lauraceae, although with diverging opinions about the evolutionary direction in these characters. According to Drinnan (cited by Rohwer, 1994), disporangiate anthers represent the plesiomorphic condition in the family, since all close outgroups (Monimiaceae-Atherospermatoideae, Gomortegaceae, Hernandiaceae), and the earliest known fossil lauraceous flowers (Drinnan *et al*., 1990) have disporangiate anthers.

Like indicated by Rohwer (1994) for *Brassiodendron fragrans* C.K. Allen (Rohwer, 1994 – Fig. 4; current status: *Endiandra montana* C.T. White) and several species of *Endiandra* (Hyland, 1989 – Fig. 76F, 78B, 79B; Rohwer, 1994 – Fig. 5), Brazilian *Cryptocarya* spp. have four pollen sacs, but the two pollen sacs of each theca open by means of a common, sometimes slightly two-lobed, flap (Fig. 7 B, E; 8 A-D; 30 C; 36 D). This represents one of the three transitional (intermediate) forms between disporangiate and tetrasporangiate anthers. As these intermediate forms are distributed over several genera, the transition must have occurred several times within the family, weakening the argument that disporangiate anthers represent the primitive state. Rohwer (1994) also pointed out that a reduction from four pollen sacs to two appears much more likely and can be interpreted as both more economical and allowing a better pollen presentation. Even if disporangiate anthers were plesiomorphic within the Lauraceae, one would have to allow for independent reversals from the tetrasporangiate to the disporangiate condition.

3.5. Fruit and seed

The mature fruit of *Cryptocarya* is completely covered by the accrescent hypanthium (receptacular tube or receptacle). According to Rohwer (1993a), "the fruit of the Lauraceae can be described as a one-seeded berry or as drupe with a weakly developed endocarp". Under the systematic treatment of fruit types proposed by Spjut (1994), the fruits of *Cryptocarya* are classified in Eucarpia (one or more closed carpels), Category I – Simple Fruits, Series A – Angiocarpi,

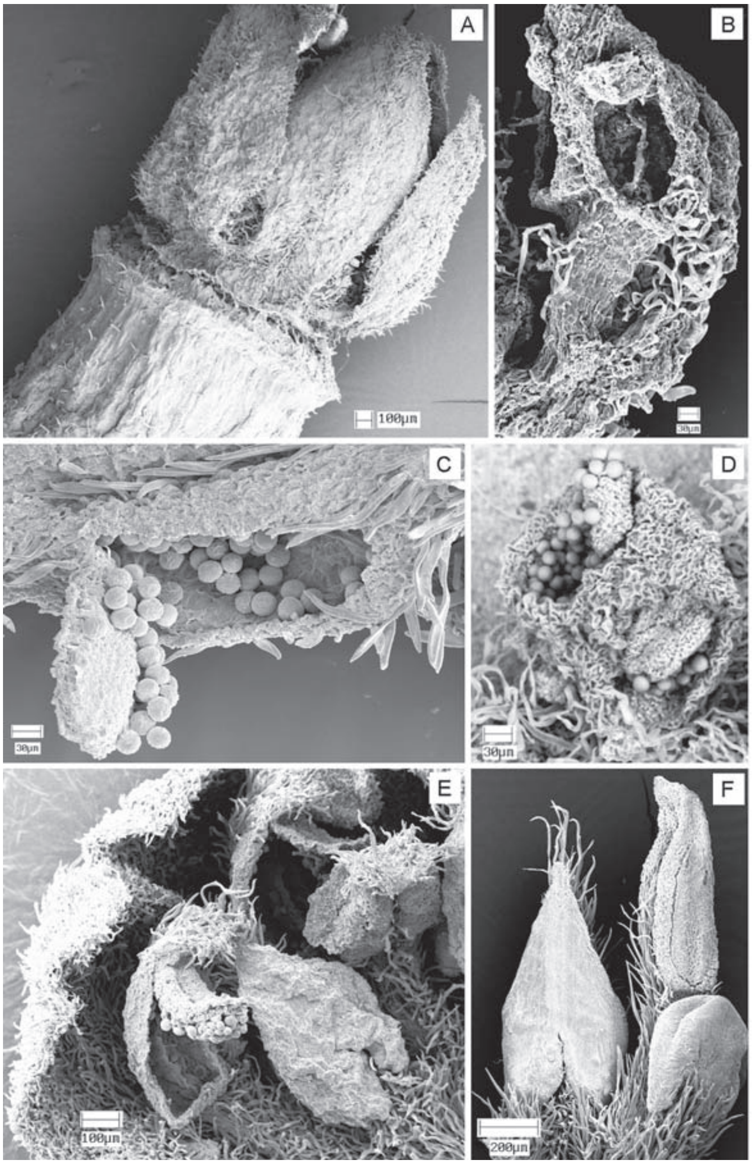


Fig. 7. SEM micrographs. A. *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius, detachment of tepals and androecial parts from the flower tube after fertilization; B. *Cryptocarya citriformis* (Vellozo) P.L.R. de Moraes, stamen of androecial whorl I showing shrunken flaps (from *Peckolt 166*); C. *Cryptocarya botelhensis* P.L.R. de Moraes, stamen of androecial whorl III, detail of valvate dehiscence via an uplifting flap, hinged at its apex (from *Moraes 2329*); D. *Cryptocarya saligna* Mez, stamen of androecial whorl II (from *Moraes 2305*); E. *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius, stamens and staminode (from *Moraes 2241*); F. *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner, staminode (left), gland (right), and stamen of androecial whorl III with anther lateral (from *Santos 2811*). (Photomicrographs by author).

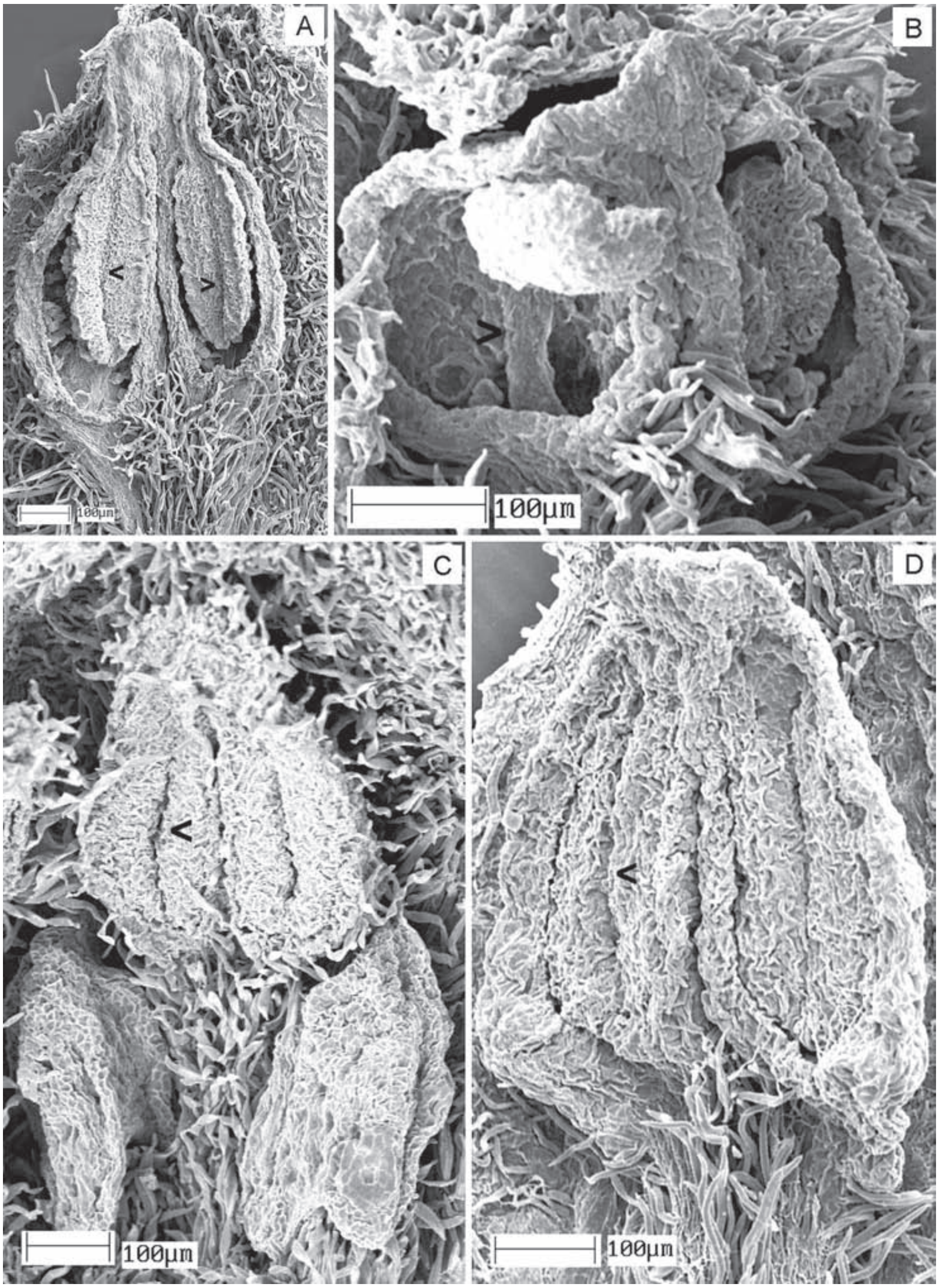


Fig. 8. SEM micrographs of adaxial side of stamens of androecial whorls II and II, introrse. A. *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner (from *Esteves 16*, SPSF); B. *Cryptocarya micrantha* Meissner (from *Heringer 913*, VIC); C. *Cryptocarya riedeliana* P.L.R. de Moraes (from *Duarte 7991*, RB); D. *Cryptocarya subcorymbosa* Mez (from *Glaziou 18436*, OUPR). Note furrow in the middle of the flaps (A, C, D) and longitudinal septum in the middle of the anther locule in B (<). (Photomicrographs by author).

Acrosarcum (simple indehiscent fruit with an undifferentiated pericarp lacking a stony endocarp and surrounded by an accrescent fleshy exocarp derived from perianth or receptacle) or Pseudodrupe (anthocarpous fruit with an undifferentiated indurate pericarp surrounded by a fleshy or coriaceous exocarp). Under the classification of fruits proposed by Barroso *et al*. (1999) for Brazilian Dicotyledons, the fruit of *Cryptocarya* is classified as Nucoid (Hertel, 1959), Nucula type.

When the fruit is completely enclosed in the accrescent receptacular tube the latter assumes the function of the exocarp and mesocarp (Kostermans, 1957a), and usually takes over the attractive colouring (Rohwer, 1993a). In *Cryptocarya* the pericarp of the fruit becomes woody and is often ribbed. The accrescent flower tube becomes entirely adnate to the fruit, although the ovary in the flower is still free from the tube.

In Lauraceae, as a rule, mature fruits are black in colour, sometimes red, rarely yellow (Kostermans, 1957a). For instance, in 43 of the 46 species of Australian *Cryptocarya* described by Hyland (1989), the fruits were indicated as black, blue-black, purple or black, bluish black, or purplish black when perfectly ripe; the three remaining species had more vivid colours (*i.e.* yellow, orange or red in *C. laevigata*; red, orange-red, pinkish orange or orange in *C. oblata* Bailey and pink or red in *C. pleurosperma* C. White & Francis). From the 20 species of *Cryptocarya* occurring in China, 13 are described with black fruits when ripe, and only *C. chingii* Cheng with red fruits (Li Xi-wen *et al*., ined.; but black in Allen, 1942). According to van der Merwe *et al*. (1988), the prevailing colour in all African species of *Cryptocarya* is black or red. Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya* have their ripe fruits coloured yellow (or at least yellowish, in *Cryptocarya aschersoniana*, *C. botelhensis*, *C. guianensis*, *C. mandioccana*, *C. micrantha*, *C. moschata*, *C. riedeliana*, *C. subcorymbosa*), yellow, orange or red (*C. saligna*), brown (*C. citriformis*), and black (*C. sellowiana*). Finally, it can be noted that, Kostermans (1937) reported that the fruits of *C. alba* are red or pink. Looser (1963) on the other hand states that they can sometimes be white or whitish, at least partially.

The shape of the fruits of Brazilian *Cryptocarya* is usually globose, sometimes ellipsoid (*C. citriformis*, *C. saligna*), and often provided with a neck at the base, presenting considerable variation (Fig. 9). To highlight the variation in the shape of fruits Moraes (1993) collected 1892 fruits of *C. mandioccana* from 27 trees of the population at Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho. Most trees (16) presented fruits that are strictly prolate (polar radius > equatorial radius), whereas 11 trees presented fruits prolate, spherical and oblate (equatorial radius > polar radius), from which only one tree bore fruits strictly oblate (Fig. 10).

The size of mature fruits is to be measured with the accrescent receptacular tube, also called anthocarp (see Spjut, 1994). More details on the biometry of mature fruits of *C. mandioccana* and *C. moschata* can be found in Moraes & Alves (2002).

According to Endress (1972, 1990), Corner (1976), Heel (1981), Rohwer (1986), and Endress & Igersheim (1997) the ovary of the Lauraceae is unicarpellate,

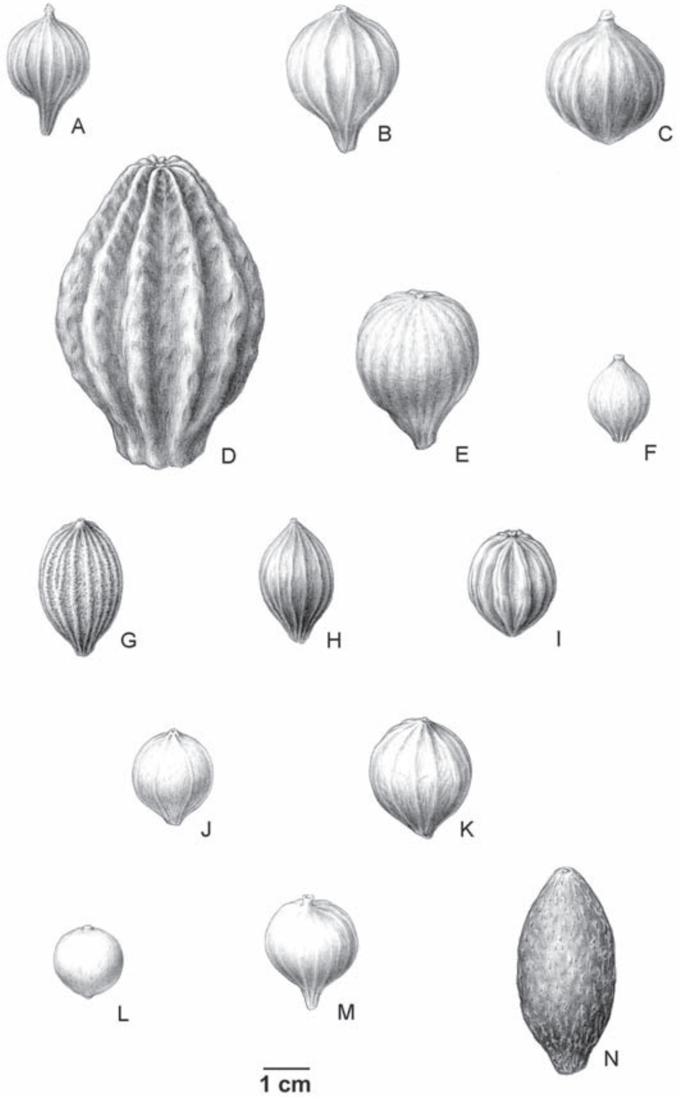


Fig. 9. Diaspores of Neotropical *Cryptocarya*. A-C. *Cryptocarya guianensis* Meissner (from *Lescure 356*, *Prévost & Grenand 2016*, and *Oldeman 1816*, respectively); D. *Cryptocarya citriformis* (Vellozo) P.L.R. de Moraes (from *Moraes 2154*); E & G. *Cryptocarya micrantha* Meissner (from *Moraes 2156* and *Moraes 2449*, respectively); F. *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez (from *Moraes & Oliveira 2504*); H. *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner (from *Moraes 2452*); I. *Cryptocarya botelhensis* P.L.R. de Moraes (from *Moraes 1243*); J-K. *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius (from *Moraes 2101* and *Moraes 2115*, respectively); L-M. *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez (from *Reitz & Klein 2633* and *Moraes 2424*, respectively); N. *Cryptocarya saligna* Mez, without remotion of the accrescent receptacular tube (from *Kuhlmann s.n.* – RB, fruit collection 1576).

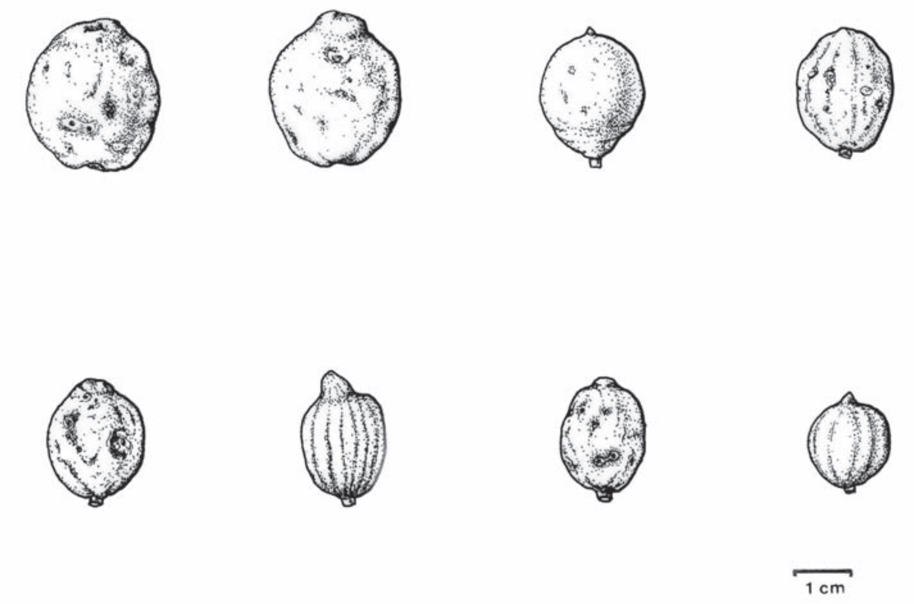


Fig. 10. Variation in shape and size of mature fruits (without remotion of the accrescent receptacular tube) of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner from the population of Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho, São Miguel Arcanjo, SP (from Moraes, 1993).

small to medium, ascidiate (pitcher-shaped), with the ovarial cavity being almost completely filled by the solitary ovule in central median placentation. The carpel is closed at anthesis and its mode of angiospermy is represented by postgenital fusion of the stylar (and ovarial) slit. The ovule is anatropous, pendent, with dorsal raphe and the micropyle on the placental side with overarching funicle, bitegmic, pachychalazal (or perichalazal), crassinucellate; ovule size at maturity varies between 750-1400 µm; *o.i.* (outer integument) 3-5 cells thick, semiannular; *i.i.* (inner integument) 2-4 cells thick (integument thickness is quite uniform in Lauraceae); micropyle closed by the endostome or by the nucellus; chalaza massive, unspecialised; embryo-sac often large and elongate.

The reduction to a single carpel makes that the single ovule can develop into a large and exalbuminous seed. According to Corner (1976), this structure secures rapid establishment of the seedling in the forest.

The structure of the seed in Lauraceae has been described by Corner (1976). The seed is massive, with thin testa, 4-20 cells thick, more or less multiplicative, most layers persistent or the inner crushed (crushed entirely in *Cryptocarya* except for the inner epidermis), without stomata, outer epidermis as a layer of cuboid cells with tannin, or unspecialised; mesophyll unspecialised, without oil cells; inner epidermis typically composed of longitudinally and tangentially elongate, narrow tracheids with spiral or annular thickening, slightly lignified or not, 2-3 layers of tracheids at the micropyle; tegumen not or scarcely thickening, soon crushed; nucellus soon absorbed or persistent as ruminations (*Cryptocarya*, *Ravensara*); endosperm nucellar, absorbed by the embryo.

For *Cryptocarya wightiana* Thwaites, Corner (1976) described the ovule with the "*o.i.* 3 cells thick, *i.i.* 2-3 cells thick; testa 4-5 cells thick, thin-walled, unspecialised (except inner epidermis) and becoming crushed; *i.e.* composed of longitudinal tracheids with annular or closely spiral, lignified thickening, differentiating soon after fertilization, forming a pellicle over the embryo; tegumen not multiplicative, soon crushed; vascular bundle of the raphe not branching, becoming a flattened band in the perichalaza, with a thin brownish hypostase; chalaza extending into a perichalaza in the lower part of the seed; nucellus well-developed, forming a crescentic ingrowth from the perichalaza between the cotyledons, appearing as a rumination, eventually drying up". Still, "the persistent perianth-tube, surrounding the immersed pericarp, gives to the fruit in section the appearance of a large seed in which the perianth-tube would represent the testa, the pericarp the tegmen, the testa the nucellus, and the nucellus the endosperm".

Moraes (1993), summarised in Moraes & Paoli (1996), studied the morphology of fruits and seeds of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* from material collected at Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho. Fruits were classified as nucoids (*sensu* Hertel, 1959), one-seeded, surrounded by the fleshy accrescent hypanthium. The pericarp is thick and lignified, forming indentations in the fleshy portion (Fig. 11). The diaspores are constituted by pericarp plus seed, presenting pronounced variation in shape, within and among individual trees (Fig. 12). The pericarp is externally whitish, with the inner epidermis brown; apex mucronate, with a small pore, which internally (in the seed) corresponds to the site of micropyle (Fig. 11). Seeds are anatropous, endotestal, exalbuminous, with crushed tegumen, not adhered to pericarp, ellipsoid. External colour of integument is dark brown, glossy. Seed cavity entirely filled by the embryo (Fig. 11). Embryo is constituted by fleshy cotyledons, massive, whitish, asymmetric, plane-convex, and mucronate at apex, completely covering the radicle-hypocotyl axis, which is minute, flattened, and rhombic; axis is ascendant and the plumule is turned towards the centre of cotyledons; below the plumule, in the centre of radicle-hypocotyl axis there are two minute lateral appendices that articulate with the cotyledons.

4. Karyology

Up till now relatively few studies have been performed on the cytogenetics of South American Lauraceae. Okada & Tanaka (1975) provided a summary. The base number is $x = 12$ ($2n = 24$), with very little variation in the karyotype throughout the family. Polyploidy has however been observed in *Cassytha*, *Laurus*, *Litsea* and *Sassafras* ($2n = 48$), and in species of *Laurus* and *Neolitsea aciculata* ($2n = 72$). Metaphase chromosomes are 1-3 µm long (5-7 µm in *Cassytha*); position of centromere varies from median to subterminal; heterochromatin is found only in the proximal regions of both arms (more evenly distributed in *Cassytha*). Fig. 13 (from Moraes & Gardingo, 1996) shows a typical *Cryptocarya* karyotype

More recent information on the karyology of the Lauraceae can be found in Contim *et al.* (2005) and Oginuma & Tobe (2006). It can be concluded that more studies are needed to clarify chromosome evolution in the Lauraceae.

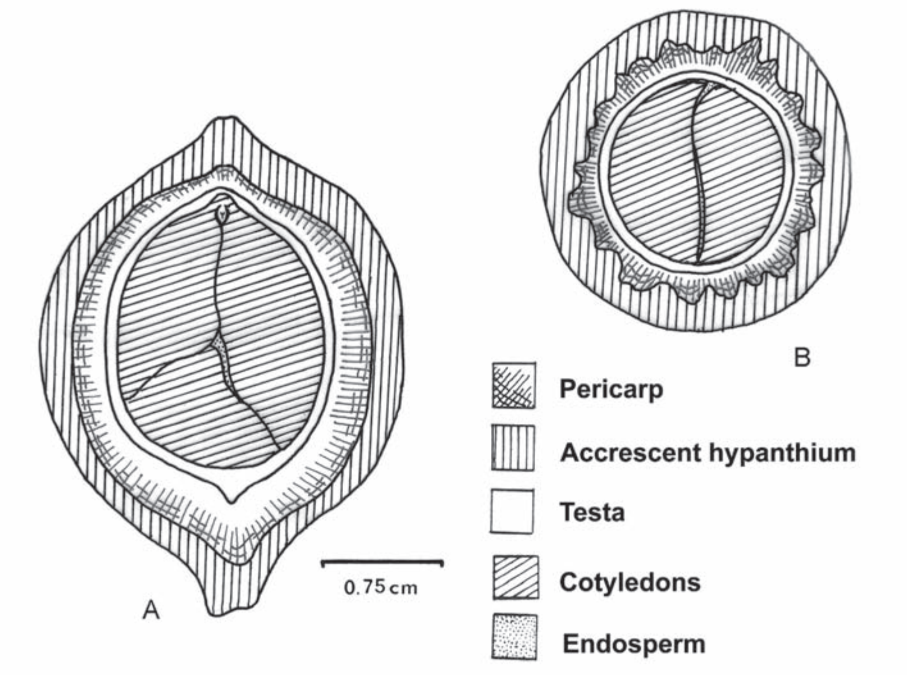


Fig. 11. Fruit diagrams of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner. A. Longitudinal section; B. Transversal section (adapted from Moraes, 1993, and Moraes & Paoli, 1996).

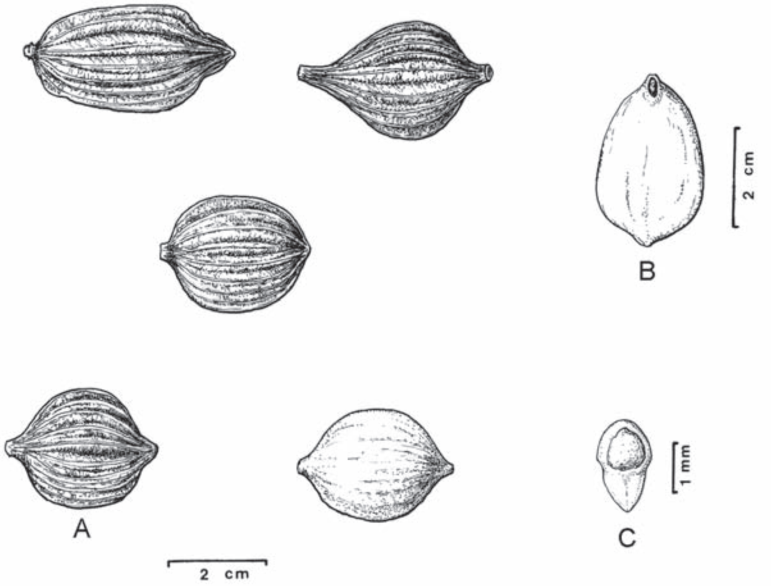


Fig. 12. *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner. A. Morphological variation of diaspores (pericarp and seed); B. Embryo with one of the cotyledons detached; C. Radicle-hypocotyl axis (from Moraes, 1993, and Moraes & Paoli, 1996).

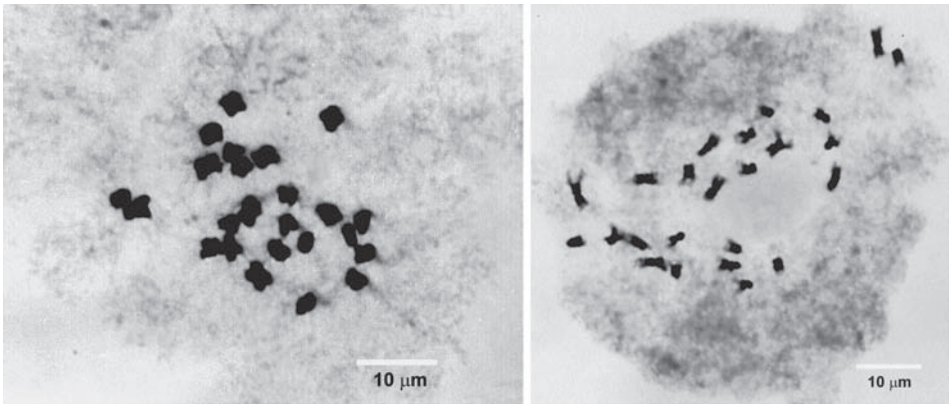


Fig. 13. Photomicrographs of somatic chromosomes of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner ($2n = 24$). (Photomicrographs by J.R. Gardingo & author).

5. Palynology

The pollen grains of species of *Cryptocarya* have been described as inaperturate, spheroidal, with a characteristic pollen wall, that has an “extreme thinness of exine and a massive nature of the intine” (Veloso & Barth, 1962; Raj & van der Werff, 1988). However, in southern African *Cryptocarya* species, the pollen grains are strongly flattened, peroblate/oblate (van der Merwe *et al*., 1988, 1990). The exine surface of a pollen grain can be either more or less smooth or variously verrucate (wrinkled).

Examples of descriptions of pollen grains can be found in Veloso & Barth (1962), Raj & van der Werff (1988) or (Rohwer, 1993a).

It is interesting to note that palynological studies can provide important windows for understanding the evolutionary history of the taxon. For instance, Raj & van der Werff (1988) put forward the hypothesis that, *Cryptocarya* is isolated from other neotropical genera, because its pollen grains are quite different, as they seem to be devoid of spinules and spinuloid excrescences in the exine surface. However, Rohwer (1993a) reported that the exine sculpture in some species of *Cryptocarya* presents a pattern densely covered with minute spinules. This variability registered from the palynological record made Rohwer (1993a) suspect that the genus may not be a natural group.

Figure 14 shows some SEM micrographs of flower pieces of herbarium specimens. Pollen grains of some of the species are shown.

However, it must be noted that, according to Drinnan *et al*. (1990) and Herendeen *et al*. (1994), the palynological record of the Lauraceae is very poorly documented because their pollen grains have thin exine with little sporopollelin in the mature pollen wall and consequently are seldom preserved (see also Kubitzki, 1981; Hesse & Kubitzki, 1983). For Eklund & Kvaček (1998), this might explain why the family is completely absent in Early Cretaceous palynofloras.

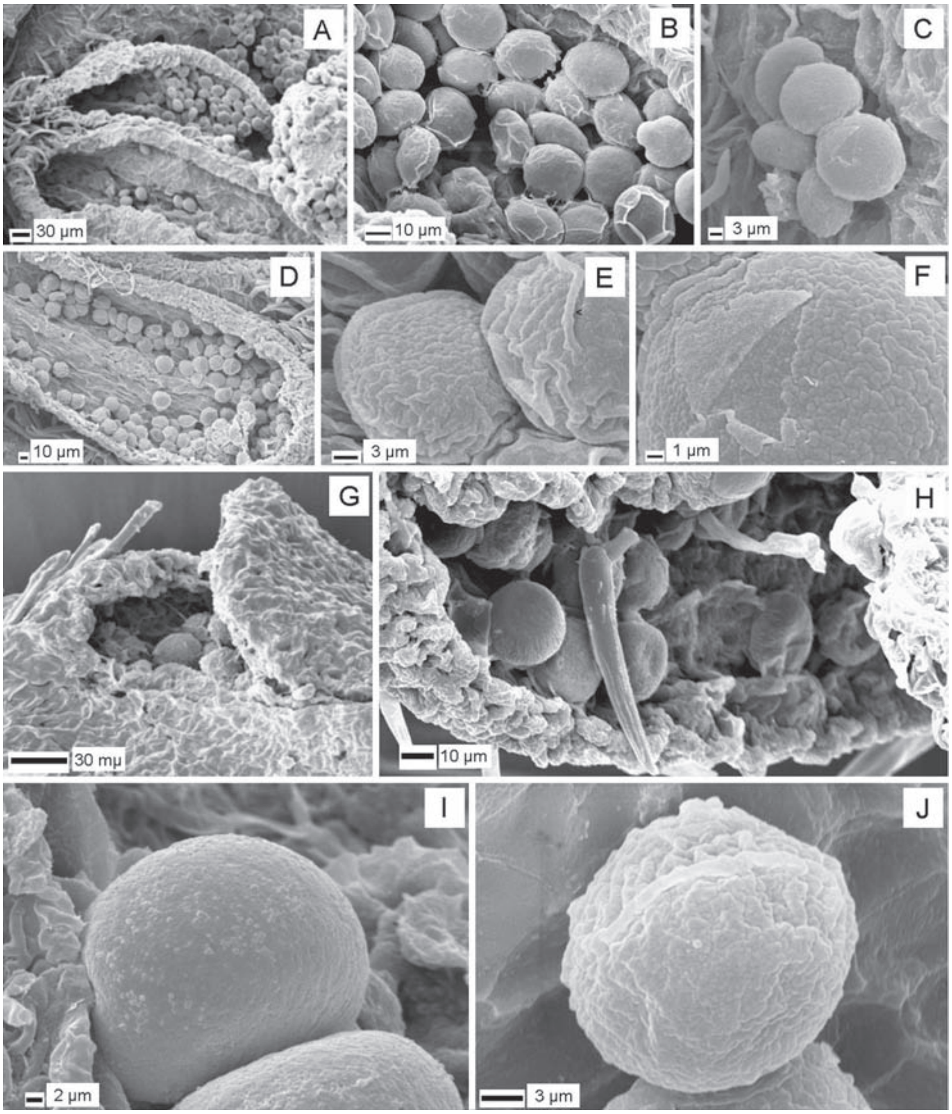


Fig. 14 SEM micrographs of pollen grains. *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez: A-B. *Klein 3960* (HBR); C, F. *Smith & Reitz 13266* (HBR); D-E. *Barbosa & Abe 397* (MBM). *Cryptocarya guianensis* Meissner: G. *Pires & Silva 1388* (Herbário Jari). *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner: H. *Santos* 2811 (CEPEC); I. *Hatschbach 5175* (MBM). *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius: J. *Hoehne s.n*. (HB-53855). (Ridges – < – are due to shrivelled exine surface when dry). (Photomicrographs by author).

6. Distribution

According to Chanderbali *et al*. (2001), species of Cryptocaryeae are predominantly southern hemispheric, with a distribution that indicates a Gondwanan history. *Beilschmiedia* and *Cryptocarya* are the most widespread genera of Lauraceae. From molecular data, the genetic distance-based age estimations have shown that these genera diverged from their most recent common ancestor about 90 ± 20 million years ago, indicating also a direct migration throughout Gondwana, and a widespread pre-drift distribution for both genera. *Cryptocarya* is present in South America, South Africa, Madagascar, Asia, Australia and Oceania (van der Werff, 1992). Although species relationships have not been investigated yet, Kostermans (1938b) indicated a possible connection between the African species *C. angustifolia* E. Meyer and the Chilean *C. alba*, since their fruits are strongly alike.

In the Neotropics, *Cryptocarya* ranges from Costa Rica to south Brazil, northeast Argentina, Uruguay and central Chile, with species registered for Andean Venezuela, Guyana, Surinam, French Guiana, Brazilian Amazon, Bolivia, Peru, and Ecuador (Fig. 15). Southeastern Brazil is the main centre of diversity of Neotropical *Cryptocarya*, with 12 species, nine of them endemic to this region. Except for the Chilean endemic, *Cryptocarya alba*, which occurs in semiarid vegetation (Mediterranean-type vegetation-sclerophyllous shrublands and woodlands), the other species occur in moist forest habitats from elevations of around sea level to 2000 m at Andean Upper Montane Forest in Cajamarca, Jaén, Peru. However, according to Armesto & Martinez (1978) and Celis-Diez & Bustamante (2005), *C. alba* inhabits south-facing slopes and humid ravines supporting the inference of a topographic moisture gradient, with the south-facing slope representing the mesic end and the north-facing slope the xeric end.

Cryptocarya is present in three out of the four biomes of the Brazilian flora. It is present in the Amazon Forest, the Atlantic Forest ("Mata Atlântica" *sensu lato*), and the Savanna (which comprises the "Cerrado" *sensu lato* and also the Brazilian swampland – the "Pantanal"), and absent from the Steppe (which comprises both the Semiarid northeast – "Caatinga" and the southern grasslands – "Campos Sulinos" or "Pampas"). The absence of *Cryptocarya* species from the Caatinga indicates that low water availability restricts their spreading (*C. alba* being an exception).

The sparse and scattered distribution of *C. guianensis* in the Amazon Basin and the relatively low distribution of species from West-central states can be explained as a collecting artefact. The presence of *C. guianensis* in the south of Bahia is an example of an Amazonic species that has invaded the Atlantic forest. According to Joly *et al.* (1991), the occurrence of some typical Amazonic species in the Atlantic forest in the south of the state of Bahia and north of Espírito Santo, on one hand, and the presence of species typical to the Paraná and Uruguay river basins in the Atlantic forest of Santa Catarina, Paraná and the south of São Paulo state, on the other hand, suggests that the Atlantic rain forest has gone through a process of expansion and retraction mainly as a consequence of climatic variations (see also Joly *et al*., 1999). The deposition of the Formação

Fig. 15. Distribution of Neotropical *Cryptocarya*, excepting for *C. alba* from Chile.

Barreiras (Berier Formation), during the Tertiary Period, allowed the expansion of the Amazonic formations into the Atlantic forest. The existence of Hiléia Bahiana as far south as the region of Colatina, Espírito Santo, shows that the periods of high humidity that occurred at the end of the Tertiary or beginning of the Quaternary Period had a strong influence on the floristic composition of the coastal formations. According to Behling *et al.* (2000), only the cold and very wet climatic conditions with short annual dry seasons characteristic of the late glacial period allowed an expansion of mountain forests, floodplain forest and gallery forests along NE Brazilian rivers. Floristic exchanges between the Atlantic and Amazon rain forest were possible during the Late glacial period. De Oliveira (2005) reported that from the transition Pleistocene/Holocene up to c. 10540 years B.P. the climate of the Caatinga region in northeastern Brazil was humid and relatively colder than is currently the case. This favoured the establishment of an exuberant tropical forest that has a large floristic affinity with Amazonian and Atlantic coast rain forests.

Pollen spectra of this period represent the first botanical evidence of the forest corridor between the Amazon and the Atlantic rain forest, which could explain the great floristic similarity between both biomes. A gradual drying of landscape eliminated such vegetation up to c. 6790 years B.P. The establishment of the modern Caatinga vegetation has been dated at 4535 years B.P. from the fossil sand dunefields of Bahia (De Oliveira *et al*., 1999). The register from the marine core GeoB 3104-1 (Behling *et al*., 2000) also indicated that between 15500 and 11800 year B.P. there was an impressive increase in rainfall, making it the wettest recorded period for NE Brazil. The palaeoenvironmental observations made by Behling *et al.* (2000) support the biogeographical hypothesis of a connection between the Amazonian and Atlantic rainforests, by migration routes in Late Pleistocene when wetter and colder climate conditions persisted. This is also supported by botanical data (Ducke & Black, 1954; De Andrade-Lima, 1966), the palynological record and paleontological data (Cartelle & Hartwig, 1996; Hartwig & Cartelle, 1996; De Oliveira *et al*., 1999).

For the southern and south-eastern states which have been relatively well-sampled, some species have a narrow or scattered distribution and/or may be rare. The latter is the case for *C. citriformis*, *C. micrantha*, *C. riedeliana*, *C. sellowiana*, *C. velloziana*, and *C. wiedensis* for which the known populations are composed of only few individuals. On the other hand, *C. botelhensis* is known from only a few localities, but its populations have relatively many individuals in protected areas. The presence of *Cryptocarya moschata* in the Savanna domain is due to a contact with the riparian forests or due to contact with semi-deciduous forests, the latter representing its predominant habitat.

In the vegetation of southern Brazil, *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* is a preferential species of the Ombrophilous Mixed Forest (“Araucária Pine Forest”, “Mata-de-araucária”, “Pinhal”, or “Pinheiral”; Klein, 1975), *i.e*. it is more or less abundant in various forest formations, but it predominates or reaches better vitality in *Araucaria* forests. According to Reitz *et al*. (1983, 1988), in Rio Grande do Sul, the distribution of *C. aschersoniana* is almost restricted to areas of the East plateau and North of the state, where the “araucária” is present. The species has not been found in forests of the Upper Uruguay River and from the Central Depression region, where it is very rare or completely absent. In “Pinhais” of Santa Catarina, it behaves as a hygrophytic selective species, preferring foothills, river banks, as well as the well-drained soils, where it can become one of the most frequent species of the forest’s upper layer. It has a wide geographic distribution in the plateau of Santa Catarina, occurring under high abundance, always in moist or slightly undulated soils of the Araucária Formation region. It is also fairly frequent in the Atlantic pluvial forest, especially in deep valleys, lower slopes, and in floodplains along rivers (Klein, 1974, 1975; Reitz *et al*., 1978).

7. Intergeneric relationships

Intergeneric relationships within Lauraceae remain poorly understood, despite the recognised economical and ecological importance of many of its species (van der Werff, 1991).

Poor generic concepts are a central problem, allied to the variability of species that are difficult to recognise and that are usually poorly represented in herbaria (Hammel, 1986; Burger, 1988; Burger & van der Werff, 1990). Confusion at generic level is partially due to conflicting evidence from characters of fruits, flowers and wood anatomy (van der Werff & Richter, 1985).

Neotropical species of *Cryptocarya* and *Beilschmiedia* share morphological similarities except for the length of the pistils (long or short), depth of the receptacles (deep or shallow), and enclosure of the fruits (enclosed by floral tube or without cupules) (Nishida, 1999).

According to Rohwer (2000), essentially the same limited set of characters (listed by Kostermans, 1957a) has been used in nearly all classification systems proposed (Nees von Esenbeck, 1836; Meissner, 1864; Bentham, 1880; Mez, 1889; Pax, 1889; Kostermans, 1957a; Hutchinson, 1964; Rohwer, 1993a), but the resulting classification has depended on the author’s opinion on the reliability and inferred taxonomic importance of these characters. Bentham (1880), Mez (1889) and Hutchinson (1964) considered the presence vs. absence of an involucre around several flowers as an important phylogenetic character (Rohwer, 1993b). Rohwer (1993a) followed the latter line of reasoning and recognised only two tribes, Laureae with an involucre, and Perseeae (including *Cryptocarya*) without an involucre. On the other hand, Kostermans (1957a) placed more emphasis on the development of the flower tube in fruit, *i.e*. whether the fruit is (nearly) free on the pedicel at the base surrounded by a cupule, or completely enclosed in receptacular tissue. According to Rohwer (1993b), who does not deny the importance of development of the flower tube in fruit, it often conflicts with flower structure and/or wood anatomy (Richter, 1981). Van der Werff & Richter (1996) reviewed the classifications proposed for the Lauraceae and concluded that androecial characters such as the number of sporangia were not useful in a generic classification of the family. They proposed a classification based on inflorescence structure as well as on wood and bark anatomy.

From the most recent phylogenetic investigation of the Lauraceae (Rohwer & Rudolph, 2005), the tribe Cryptocaryeae showed to be clearly monophyletic. The authors also pointed out that "the genus *Beilschmiedia* is clearly paraphyletic in its current circumscription, with respect to *Endiandra* and *Potameia*". Still, "the genera *Brassiodendron* and *Triadodaphne*, which both were included in *Endiandra* (the former by Kostermans, 1957a, and Hyland, 1989, the latter by Rohwer, 1993a) can safely be placed in *Beilschmiedia* s.l., although they have not been studied with molecular markers yet". Last but not least, "the rare South African *Dahlgrenodendron* and the possibly extinct Malaysian *Hexapora* most likely also belong to the *Cryptocarya* group".

8. Infrageneric relationships

The tentative grouping of the Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya* as proposed here is based on overall gross morphological similarity. The groups are heterogeneous and have not been defined by single characters. Thus, they neither necessarily represent monophyletic groups, nor intend to reconstruct phylogeny. The reason for this approach is due to the fact that Brazilian *Cryptocarya* species usually share quite similar flowers and fruits and thus make it difficult to discuss their relationships based solely on reproductive characters. Additionally, there is no single character that shows a clear-cut discrimination of possible groups.

Similarly to what has been stated by Rohwer (1993b) in his treatment of *Nectandra*, the circumscription of *Cryptocarya* species faces a considerable morphological variability, with the occurrence of intermediate forms between some species, which makes the identification of taxa to species level a difficult task, especially from herbarium specimens. This scenario of overlapping ranges of morphological variation can be notably apprehended from the circumscriptions proposed by Nees von Esenbeck (1833a, 1836), Meissner (1864, 1866), Mez (1889), Kostermans (1937, 1938a), and Vattimo-Gil (1966b), which denote many incongruities and disagreements.

In the present revision of *Cryptocarya*, minor leaf venation pattern, presence of papillae and pubescence type on lower leaf surface, pubescence of floral parts, and morphology of elements of androecial whorls as well as persistence of tepals in fruit, are some of the characters used for taxonomic segregation of taxa. Regardless of the fact that floral characters have been inadequately used for diagnostic (identification) or discriminatory (classification) purposes, within the specific context of Lauraceae (as discussed by van der Werff & Richter, 1996), Moraes *et al.* (2001) accepted the proposed synomyms of *Cryptocarya schwackeana, C. hypoleuca*, and *C. longistyla* under *C. micrantha, C. minima,* and *C. saligna*, respectively, after studying in detail their flowers through SEM micrographs. Flower characters used here for characterization of species showed to be a helpful tool for their discrimination as well. Similar to the systematic revision of Neotropical species of *Cinnamomum* (Lorea-Hernández, 1996, 1997), here the assumption of independent genetic control for these characters was made, expecting that morphological entities corresponded to biological species. Likewise, all the specimens coming from different populations, but with similar set of characters, were linked to the same species.

The only species that cannot yet be placed in any group is *Cryptocarya velloziana*, in part because it is still known only from few fruiting collections. Although it shares several features with species of the *Cryptocarya moschata* group: its strikingly different leaves (and also the outer bark) that are rigid-coriaceous, relatively large, thick, tip broadly acute to rounded, base obtuse, prominulously and laxly reticulate on both surfaces are more characteristic for Brazilian *Beilschmiedia rigida* (Mez) Kosterm. and *B. linharensis* Sa. Nishida & van der Werff. Therefore, its possible affinity to other species deserves special attention and additional studies.

Contrary to Hyland (1989) working on Australian species of *Cryptocarya*, no clear groups could be discerned in the Brazilian species that have gross morphological resemblance. One of the subdivisions employed by Hyland (1989) was done on the basis of the presence or absence of ruminate cotyledons, from which the former showed to be associated with foetid flowers. As pointed out before, according to Mez (1889) *C. citriformis* is the only Brazilian species so far reported to have fruits with septa intruding into the cotyledons but its flowers are otherwise faintly scented. Allied to this, the species would be also considered isolated from the others by its unusual large fruits (up to 11.0 x 6.27 cm), only paralleled in size by those of *Anaueria brasiliensis* Kosterm., *Beilschmiedia angustifolia* Kosterm., *B. emarginata*, *B. linharensis*, and *B. rigida*, for instance. However, in spite of these differences, *C. citriformis* is seemingly related to *C. saligna* based on their overall similarity of leaves, flowers, outer barks, and partially overlapping geographical distributions. Both species have the same distinctive pattern of flowers with the tube slender, anthers of outer whorls broad-ovate with locelli suborbicular, glands sessile to short-pedicelled, staminodes with stalks inconspicuous, and gynoecium exserted at anthesis (nearly always the androecium too). Likewise, the leaves of several collections can also be easily confused, not only due to their alikeness in shape and size, but also because they are often glaucous on the lower surface and may be clothed in similar indument. From the reasons given above and from isozyme evidence, I consider both species as pertaining to the *C. citriformis* group.

In contrast to the previous group, representatives of the *Cryptocarya mandioccana* group (*C. mandioccana*, *C. sellowiana* and *C. wiedensis*) are typical members of the Atlantic rain forest, sharing similar floral features, *e.g.* infundibular shape, anthers of outer stamens ovate with protruding connectives located mostly above locelli, and constant hairy surface of branchlets, leaves (lower surface, also papillate), petioles, inflorescences and flowers. If this combination of characteristics proves to be really constant within populations of *C. sellowiana* and *C. wiedensis*, which are up to the present only known from very few collections, the relationship proposed would be truly ascertainable. However, as discussed under the treatment of *C. wiedensis*, this species seems to be also linked to the *Cryptocarya moschata* group. For the Brazilian species, the presence of hairs on the surface of vegetative organs, mainly on leaves and branchlets, may be the ancestral condition since the majority of the neotropical species is glabrous and glabrescent forms are frequently found within their populations, which would represent a reversal to the plesiomorphous character (the opposite has not been observed so far).

The *Cryptocarya moschata* group (*C. aschersoniana*, *C. botelhensis*, *C. guianensis*, *C. micrantha*, *C. moschata*, *C. riedeliana*, *C. subcorymbosa*) differs from the *C. mandioccana* group by the absence (or nearly so) of indument on branchlets, petioles, and leaves (lower surface), which is a common feature to all members of the former group. How coherent and reliable a group is, based mainly on those features is legitimately questionable. However, except for *C. botelhensis* and *C. micrantha* which share contrasting foliar affinities in the shape and venation pattern to the other members of this group, the remaining species look quite similar in overall appearance, but may show several diagnostic and/or non-diagnostic characteristics that would allow their recognition. Nevertheless, *C. moschata* is the catch-all species of its group, bordering morphologically on most other species within the group and also sharing characters with *C. mandioccana*.

Another synthetic character used by Hyland (1989) for grouping the Australian *Cryptocarya* was the presence of longitudinal ribs on the pericarp of fruits, a character that allowed him to group three species, viz. *C. laevigata*, *C. meisneriana* Frodin (≡ *C. meisnerana* Frodin), and *C. pleurosperma*. This character could not be used for the Brazilian species because it proved non-constant within taxa. Nevertheless, it would be really important to evaluate how effective this character could be to diagnose the genus as a whole, comparing species with fruits conspicuously ribbed from Madagascar (*e.g. C. caryoptera* Kosterm.), Asia (*e.g. C. chingii*), Oceania, and America, but also contrasting other characters and/or evidences.

On the basis of isoenzyme data (P.L.R. de Moraes, ined.; Moraes, 2005c), we demonstrated that the discriminant analysis can be used for efficient marker-based allocation of individual trees into pre-defined groups of species of *Cryptocarya*, complementing information obtained from a classical taxonomic study. Since the gold standard for any taxonomic system is its ability to deliver accurate species identifications, the classification criteria generated by the discriminant approach were satisfactorily concurrent, supporting greatly the provenances of individuals and the taxonomic interpretations predicated on morphology. Additionally, the unsupervised classification through the cluster analysis revealed that *Cryptocarya mandioccana* and *C. moschata*, as well as *C. citriformis* and *C. saligna*, are closely related species, corroborating morphological evidence and the former indication by Moraes *et al*. (2002). *Cryptocarya botelhensis* and the two populations ascribed to *C. aschersoniana* have shown that at least genetically they are rather divergent from the formers. However, to infer the phylogenetic relationships within *Cryptocarya*, true cladistical methods should be used, based on relevant and practicable outgroups. Also, DNA sequencing would provide more accurate estimations of genetic divergences among neotropical species of *Cryptocarya*, however such data are presently lacking.

The systematic treatment of the different Brazilian *Cryptocarya* species as described below, only deals with morphology.

9. Systematic treatment

9.1. Generic description

***Cryptocarya* Robert Brown,** *Prodr*. 402 (1810), *nom. cons*.. Nees, *Syst. laur*. 205 (1836). Gay, *Fl. Chil*. 5: 299. 1851-52 (1849) (misspelled *Cryptocaria*). Meissner, in *Prodr*. (DC.) 15(1): 68 (1864). Mez, *Jahrb. Königl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 5: 7 (1889). For further bibliography see Kostermans (1964). – Type: *C. glaucescens* R. Br. (lectotype designated by Kostermans, *Not. Syst*. 8: 112 (1939b)). – Lectoype (designated by Frodin, 1976): "East Coast"? Hawkesbury River, *R. Brown s.n.* (BM).

= *Agathophyllum* Jussieu, *Gen. pl.* 431 (1789) – Type: *A. aromaticum* (Sonnerat) Willdenow, *Spec. Pl*. 2(2): 842. 1799.
= *Caryodaphne* Blume ex Nees, *Syst. laur.* 225 (1836). – Type: *C. laevigata* (Blume) Nees. *Cryptocarya laevigata* Blume, *Bijdr. fl. Ned. Ind.* 11: 556 (1826) (basionym). (lectotype *fide* Kostermans, *J. Sci. Res.* (Jakarta) 1(5): 122 (1952)).
= *Evodia* Gaertner, *Fruct. sem. pl.* 2(1): 100 (1790), non J.R. Forster & G. Forster, 1775, nom. illeg. – Type: *E. ravensara* Gaertner, *Fruct. sem. pl.* 2(1): 101 (1790).
= *Icosandra* Philippi, *Linnaea* 29: 39 (1857). – Type: *I. rufescens* Philippi, *Linnaea* 29: 40 (1857-1858).
= *Massoia* Beccari, in d'Albertis, *New Guinea* 2: 398 (1880). – Type: *M. aromatica* Becc. (basionym) ≡ *Cryptocarya aromatica* (Becc.) Kostermans, *Tectona* 39: 169 (1949).
= *Pseudocryptocarya* Teschner, *Bot. Jahrb. Syst*. 58: 411 (1923). – Type: *P. pauciflora* (Lauterbach & K. Schumann) Teschner. *Cryptocarya pauciflora* Lauterbach & K. Schumann, *Fl. Schutzgeb. Südsee* 333 (1901) (basionym). (= *C. laevigata* Blume, fide Kostermans, *Bull. Jard. Bot. Buitenzorg*, ser. 3, 18: 439 (1950); and Hyland (1989)).
= *Ravensara* Sonnerat, *Voy. Indes Orient.* 2: 226; (octavo ed.) 3: 248 (1782). – Type: *R. aromatica* Sonnerat, *Voy. Indes Orient.* 2: 226; (octavo ed.) 3: 248 (1782). (≡ *Cryptocarya agathophylla* van der Werff, *Adansonia* 30, 2008, in press)
= *Salgada* Blanco, *Fl. Filip*., *ed. 2*, 221 (1845). – Type: *S. lauriflora* Blanco (basionym) ≡ *Cryptocarya lauriflora* (Blanco) Merrill, *Philipp. J. Sci.* 4(3): 254 (1909).

Etymology - From Greek *κρυπτος*, kriptos = hidden, and *καρυον*, karyon = nut; the fruit is covered by the accrescent flower tube.

Diagnosis - *Trees* or rarely shrubs, up to 35 m tall. *Branchlets* sericeous to villose or glabrous. *Leaves* alternate or sub-opposite, chartaceous to rigid-coriaceous, exstipulate, glabrous or pilose. *Inflorescences* paniculate and pseudoterminal, sometimes almost cymose and axillary. *Flowers* bisexual, small, trimerous, involucre missing; flower tube conspicuous, deep, enclosing the ovary and later the fruit, usually slender, urceolate, constricted below the tepals, abruptly enlarging into the perianth; tepals 3 + 3, symetric, usually equal in length; fertile stamens 9, in three whorls, outer 6 introrse + inner 3 extrorse, lateral or introrse; anthers usually large, 2-celled; connectives often strongly protruding beyond the cells; stamens of the third whorl with adnate glands (or somewhat distant from base), the latter often stalked; fourth whorl consisting of conspicuous, stipitate staminodes, usually cordate-ovate, acuminate, foliaceous; ovary superior, glabrous (in American species), immersed in the flower tube; stigma small or inconspicuous, rarely peltate. *Fruits* ellipsoid, pyriform or globose, entirely included in the enlarged flower tube, often leaving only a minute pore at apex, the latter sometimes crowned by the remnants of the tepals. *Seeds* with cotyledons large, flat-convex; plumule and radicle minute.

Comments - Extra Brazilian specimens collected in Costa Rica, Ecuador, Peru, Venezuela and Bolivia likely represent undescribed species. Some Central American species described under *Cryptocarya* proved to belong to other taxa (*e.g. Cryptocarya hintonii* C.K. Allen = *Prunus brachybotrya* Zucc.; *Cryptocarya kostermansiana* C.K. Allen = *Beilschmiedia costaricensis* (Mez & Pittier) C.K. Allen; *Cryptocarya zapoteoides* (Lundell) Miranda ≡ *Beilschmiedia zapoteoides* (Lundell) Kosterm.). The status of specimens from Ecuador and Peru, with resemblance to *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez or *C. moschata* Nees & Martius (van der Werff & Smith, 1989), can only be ascertained once more voucher material, especially flowering material, is collected.

Eighteen of the voucher specimens of Brazilian *Cryptocarya*, deposited at the Herbarium Berolinense – viz. *Araujo in Herb. Schwacke 6680* (holotype of *C. schwackeana*), *Glaziou 14205* (syntype of *C. saligna*), *18436* (holotype of *C. subcorymbosa*), *18437* (holotype of *C. minutiflora*), *19801* (holotype of *C. longistyla*), *20443*, *Hoehne s.n.* ex SP-23796, *s.n.* ex SP-23802, *s.n.* ex SP-28200, *Mélinon 109* and *s.n.*, *Mendonça 184*, *Müller s.n.*, *Riedel s.n.* (isotype of *Aydendron floribundum*), *s.n.* (isotype of *C. mandioccana*), *s.n.* (isotype of *C. micrantha*), *Schwacke s.n.*, *Sellow s.n.* (*1375*) (syntype of *C. moschata*), *s.n.* (holotype of *C. aschersoniana*) – and listed by Mez (1889, 1892, 1893, 1902, 1907) and Kostermans (1937) were destroyed in World War II. In addition two specimens deposited at the *Museo Historiae Naturalis Vindobonensi* (formerly Museum Palatinum – Vienna Herbarium – W), viz. *Peckolt 166* and *166β* (syntypes of *C. hypoleuca*) – are lost to science.

9.2. Key to the Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya*

Except for *C. sellowiana* and *C. velloziana,* the following key is based on complete material because the study of flowers or fruits is necessary to determine the genus. Due to the variability of several species and the ambiguity of many characters, it became inevitable that some species appeared more than once in the key. In some rare cases, ambiguous collections are likely to key out of their species (see commentaries under species treatment).

1. Leaves relatively large (up to 24 cm long, 12 cm broad), broad-ovate, thick, rigid-coriaceous, tip broadly acute to rounded; petioles relatively large (up to 20.0 mm long), thick (up to 4.0 mm), flattish above .... **12. *C. velloziana***

1'. Leaves smaller (up to 22 cm long, 7 cm broad), narrow-elliptic to lanceolate or obovate, relatively thinner, chartaceous to coriaceous; tip acute to obtuse, rounded or acuminate; petioles mostly smaller (up to 18.0 mm long), seldom larger (up to 29.0 mm long, as in *C. riedeliana*), thinner (up to 3.3 mm), acanaliculate to slightly or deeply canaliculate above..**2**

2. Lower surface of mature leaves manifestly pubescent..............................**3**

2'. Lower surface of mature leaves glabrous or glabrescent..........................**6**

3. Leaves sparsely pubescent on both surfaces, base obtuse........................ .... **13. *C. wiedensis***

3’. Leaves glabrous to glabrescent on upper surface, base acute to cuneate **4**

4. Midrib on upper surface of mature leaves prominulous, leaves with long, ± erect straight hairs on lower surface; petioles deeply canaliculate, glabrescent to sparse pubescent, with long, ± appressed and ± ascending hairs.................. .... **10.** ***C. sellowiana***

4’. Midrib on upper surface of mature leaves impressed or flattish; leaves with short to long, straight to curled, appressed to ascending or erect hairs on lower surface; petioles slightly to deeply canaliculate, glabrescent to densely tomentellous, with short and/or long, ± appressed and/or ± ascending hairs....**5**

5. Flowers densely rusty-tomentellous, tube slender, stamens and gynoecium exserted, glands (sub)sessile, staminodes stipiform, stalks inconspicuous......... ....**3.** ***C. citriformis***

5’. Flowers minutely yellowish-tomentose, tube stout, stamens and gynoecium included, glands long-pedicelled, staminodes sagittate, stalks conspicuous....... .... **5.** ***C. mandioccana***

6. Inflorescences and/or flowers glabrous to glabrescent..............................**7**

6’. Inflorescences and/or flowers manifestly pubescent **10**

7. Stamens and/or gynoecium exserted..................................**9.** ***C. saligna***

7’. Stamens and gynoecium included **8**

8. Leaves chartaceous, mostly narrow-elliptic to elliptical (0.9-2.9 cm broad), tip mostly long acuminate (acumen up to 1.6 cm), base acute, revolute, with papillae inconspicuous on lower surface; flowers with glands long-pedicelled, adnate to the filaments; staminodes clearly with two small elliptical protuberances at the base in lateral/abaxial side, stalks conspicuous..........**2.** ***C. botelhensis***

8’. Leaves chartaceous to coriaceous (rigid-coriaceous in some collections), narrow-elliptic to ovate or obovate (0.4-7.0 cm broad), tip acute to acuminate or obtuse to rounded, base acute to attenuate or obtuse, slightly revolute, without or with papillae conspicuous or inconspicuous on lower surface; flowers with glands short to long-pedicelled, somewhat adnate to or distant from the filaments; staminodes without conspicuous protuberances at the base in lateral/abaxial side, stalks conspicuous **9**

9. Leaves epapillate or with papillae inconspicuous on lower surface, midrib on upper leaf surface prominulous, impressed to level towards the base, prominulous to prominent on lower surface; flowers with stamens of whorl III with anthers narrow-ovate to ovate, glabrous, 0.67-1.24 mm long, 0.22-0.56 mm broad, filaments rather slender, equal or longer than anthers; glands globose to subglobose, pedicels short to long, somewhat adnate to the filaments; or, flesh portion of mature fruits originated from the accrescent flower tube usually thin (up to 5 mm)... **1.** ***C. aschersoniana***

9'. Leaves with papillae conspicuous on lower surface, midrib on upper surface impressed to level to prominulous, prominent on lower surface; flowers with stamens of whorl III with anthers narrow-ovate, ciliate, 0.63-0.86 mm long, 0.26-0.37 mm broad, filaments rather stout, equal or shorter than anthers; glands subglobose, sagittate, pedicels long, rather distant from the filaments; or, flesh portion of mature fruits originated from the accrescent flower tube usually thick ....**7. *C. moschata***

10. Stamens and/or gynoecium exserted..................................**9. *C. saligna***

10'. Stamens and gynoecium included **11**

11. Mature leaves glabrous on both surfaces...**12**

11'. Mature leaves glabrous on upper surface, glabrescent on lower surface **18**

12. Mature leaves epapillate or with papillae inconspicuous on lower surface. **13**

12'. Mature leaves with papillae conspicuous on lower surface.....................**16**

13. Midrib on upper leaf surface prominulous...**14**

13'. Midrib on upper leaf surface impressed to level or slightly convex or prominulous towards the base..**15**

14. Leaves with tip obtuse to acuminate, base acute, tapering, slightly revolute at the base; midrib impressed to level towards the base on upper surface; flowers mostly glabrous, but also glabrescent in some collections; or, mature fruits with pericarp smooth to slightly ribbed ....**1. *C. aschersoniana***

14'. Leaves with tip acute to obtusely or broadly acuminate, or caudate and rarely retuse, base acute to obtuse, midrib not impressed to level towards the base on upper surface; flowers densely yellowish-tomentellous, with ± long, ± ascending hairs; or, mature fruits with pericarp manifestly ribbed................... ....**6. *C. micrantha***

15. Petioles 4.5-10.2 mm long, 1.0-2.5 mm thick, slightly to deeply canaliculate above, occasionally flattened; flowers with stamens of whorls I, II, and III with anthers glabrous..**4. *C. guianensis***

15'. Petioles 12.0-29.0 mm long, 1.0-3.3 mm thick, slightly to canaliculate or acanaliculate to flattish above; flowers with stamens of whorls I, II, and III with anthers sparse pilose or ciliate ....**8. *C. riedeliana***

16. Flowers with glands long-pedicelled, distant from the filaments, staminodes conspicuously pedicelled; or, mature fruits with pericarp slightly ribbed to smooth or with vestigial ribs...**17**

16'. Flowers with glands short pedicelled to sub-sessile, adnate to the filaments, staminodes nearly sessile; or, mature fruits with pericarp manifestly ribbed....... .... **6. *C. micrantha***

17. Midrib on upper leaf surface impressed to level to prominulous, prominent on lower surface; venation pattern camptodromous-brochidodromous; flowers with tepals subequal, tube urceolate, relatively long, stamens of whorls I and II with anthers sparse pilose or ciliate; or, mature fruits with flesh portion originated from the accrescent flower tube usually thick, without remnant of tepals........... ....**7. *C. moschata***

17'. Midrib on upper leaf surface prominulous, impressed to level towards the base, prominulous on lower surface; venation pattern brochidodromous; flowers with tepals equal, tube cylindrical-urceolate, relatively short, stamens of whorls I and II with anthers glabrous; or, mature fruits with flesh portion originated from the accrescent flower tube usually thin, often with remnant of tepals .... **11. *C. subcorymbosa***

18. Leaves coriaceous to rigid-coriaceous, petioles long and stout, 12.0-29.0 mm long, 1.0-3.3 mm thick; or, mature fruits ellipsoid, 1.9-3.9 cm long, 1.3-2.5 cm broad, with pericarp many-ribbed ....**8. *C. riedeliana***

18'. Leaves chartaceous to coriaceous (rigid-coriaceous in some collections), petioles shorter and thinner, 3.7-17.7 mm long, 0.7-2.0 mm thick; or, mature fruits ellipsoid to globose, or obovate, or top-shaped, 1.2-3.5 cm long, 1.0-2.8 cm broad, with pericarp smooth to slightly ribbed or with vestigial ribs; if pericarp many-ribbed, then pear-shaped with a neck at base, or ellipsoid to globose, 1.4-4.0 cm long, 0.9-3.0 cm broad...**19**

19. Flowers densely tomentellous, with ± long, ± ascending hairs completely covering the surface; or, mature fruits with pericarp manifestly ribbed, pear-shaped with a neck at base, or ellipsoid to globose .... **6. *C. micrantha***

19'. Flowers glabrous or glabrescent or sparsely to densely pubescent, with ± short or ± long, ± appressed hairs, not covering the surface completely; or, fruits with pericarp smooth to slightly ribbed or with vestigial ribs, ellipsoid to globose, or obovate, or top-shaped...**20**

20. Flowers densely tomentellous towards the base, with ± long, ± appressed hairs; or, mature fruits globose to top-shaped, relatively small, 1.4-1.9 cm long, 1.3-1.9 cm broad, pericarp smooth or with vestigial ribs, often with remnant of tepals.. **11. *C. subcorymbosa***

20'. Flowers glabrous or glabrescent or sparsely to densely pubescent, with ± short, ± appressed hairs; or, fruits ellipsoid to globose, or obovate, 1.2-3.2 cm long, 1.0-2.8 cm broad, pericarp smooth to slightly ribbed or with vestigial ribs, without remnant of tepals...**21**

21. Leaves epapillate or with papillae inconspicuous on lower surface, midrib prominulous on upper surface, impressed to level towards the base, prominulous to prominent on lower surface; flowers with stamens of whorl III with anthers narrow-ovate to ovate, glabrous, 0.67-1.24 mm long, 0.22-0.56 mm broad, filaments rather slender, equal or longer than anthers; glands globose to subglobose, pedicels short to long, somewhat adnate to the filaments; or, flesh portion of mature fruits originated from the accrescent flower tube usually thin (up to 5 mm).. **1.** ***C. aschersoniana***

21'. Leaves with papillae conspicuous on lower surface, midrib on upper surface impressed to level to prominulous, prominent on lower surface; flowers with stamens of whorl III with anthers narrow-ovate, ciliate, 0.63-0.86 mm long, 0.26-0.37 mm broad, filaments rather stout, equal or shorter than anthers; glands subglobose, sagittate, pedicels long, rather distant from the filaments; or, flesh portion of mature fruits originated from the accrescent flower tube usually thick ....**7.** ***C. moschata***

9.3. Species descriptions (in alphabetical order)

1. *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez

Jahrb. Königl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 5: 11 (1889). – Lectotype (designated by Moraes, 2005a): Brazil. “Hab. in Brasilia, loco non indicato”, s.d. (fl.), *F. Sellow s.n.* (F-646890! – Photo F Neg. No. 3842! and fragments! from B†; photo in UEC!). Plate I A (cf. Appendix 13.5); epitype (designated by Moraes, 2005a): Brazil. Santa Catarina, Ilha de Santa Catarina, Saco Grande, selva 200-400 m, 20 Dec. 1967 (fl.), *A. Lourteig 2329* (HB!; isoepitypes: P-00571417 – photo in UEC!, K!). Plate I B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

Illustrations - Vattimo-Gil (1966b, Fig. 29-37, flower pieces; 55, leaf; 61, 64-65, fruits), Reitz *et al*. (1988, p. 241, Fig. 50, habit, flowers and fruits), Tressens (1997, Fig. 1, habit, flower pieces and fruits), Moraes (2003, p. 166, pr. 3H, fruit).

Vernacular names - Armecica, canela-amarela, canela-areia, canela-batalha, canela-branca, canela-cinza, canela-de-porco, canela-durão, canela-fogo, canela-lageana, canela-nhotinga, canela-nhutinga, canela-pimenta, canela-pururuca, imbuia, nhutinga.

Description - *Trees* or small trees, (4-10-)20-30 m tall, trunk usually thick, knotted, often multistemmed, DBH 80-120 cm (Vattimo-Gil, 1979a; Reitz *et al*., 1983, 1988), bark chestnut-brown to brownish or rusty, smooth, flaky in old trees, relatively smooth to rugose in the young (Fig. 17 A-H). *Branches* cylindrical, thick, rusty-red to dark brownish, relatively smooth, with lenticels, breakable. *Branchlets* 5 cm below terminal bud c. 1.4-2.9 mm in diameter, rusty-red to light or dark brownish, initially angular from the beginning, terete towards the base, smooth to rugose, glabrous, somewhat shining; terminal buds minute, ovoid, subglabrous to pubescent, sparsely to densely covered by yellow-rusty or yellowish, short, ± appressed hairs. *Petioles* thin, 5.0-14.8(-15.0) mm long, 1.0-1.7 mm thick, deeply to slightly canaliculate to flattish above, roundish below, glabrous or glabrescent. *Leaves* (Fig. 18 A-F) alternate, narrow-elliptic-lanceolate to ovate or obovate, (1.3-)3.5-7.0(-14.5) cm long, (0.4-)1.1-3.7(-7.0) cm broad, chartaceous-coriaceous or coriaceous, rigid-coriaceous in some collections; young leaves glabrous above, glabrous to glabrescent below, adult leaves mostly glabrous on both surfaces or sometimes glabrescent below, tip obtuse to acuminate, base acute, tapering, slightly revolute at the base, margin flat, hardly recurved, sclerified; on both surfaces shining (less often opaque) and rather poorly reticulate or lax to densely and prominulously reticulate; beneath paler, epapillate or with papillae inconspicuous; midrib prominulous above, impressed to level towards the base, prominulous to prominent below, secondary veins patent to erect-patent (5-12 per side), arcuate, poorly reticulate to prominulous on both surfaces; tertiary venation inconspicuous to densely, prominulously reticulate below; venation pattern camptodromous-brochidodromous. *Inflorescences* (Fig. 16 A) axillary or subterminal, thyrso-paniculate, pyramidal, few or many-flowered, 0.6-1.5 mm in diam. at the base, (2.2-)2.7-9.0 cm long, either glabrescent to glabrous or sparse to densely pubescent, with ± short, ± appressed and ± ascending yellowish or yellow-rusty hairs (rusty-strigose), usually shorter than leaves; peduncles glabrescent to pubescent; bracts and bracteoles minute, tomentelous. *Flower buds* reddish. *Flowers* (Fig. 16 B-J; 19 A-G) cream, pale-green, green, greenish, green-yellowish or yellow-greenish, mostly glabrous, glabrescent in several collections, c. 2.3-4.0(-7.0) mm long, 1.6-3.4 mm in diam. at apex; tube urceolate to subcylindrical-urceolate, 1.1-2.5(-3.0) mm long, 0.8-1.7(-2.0) mm in diam.; pedicels mostly tomentose or glabrescent, 0.26-1.2 mm long; tepals subequal to equal, 1.5-2.7 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.98 ± 0.30 mm; N = 35), 0.8-1.5 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.09 ± 0.17 mm; N = 31), concave, elliptical or ovate-elliptical, tip acute to obtuse, pilose to glabrescent within; stamens included; stamens of whorls I and II introrse, rather incurved, 0.9-1.9 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.37 ± 0.30 mm; N = 21), anthers glabrous to sparse pilose or ciliate, ovate to ovate-oblong, 0.57-1.08 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.79 ± 0.12 mm; N = 39), 0.3-0.6 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.49 ± 0.08 mm; N = 41), connectives prolonged beyond the large sporangia, tip obtuse, filaments densely pilose, as long or shorter than anthers, adnate to tepals; stamens of whorl III lateral to extrorse-lateral, erect, 0.99-1.91 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.46 ± 0.24 mm; N = 23), anthers narrow-ovate to ovate, glabrous, 0.67-1.24 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.85 ± 0.11 mm; N = 34), 0.22-0.56 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.39 ± 0.08 mm; N = 18), connectives obtuse to truncate, prolonged beyond the large sporangia, filaments rather slender, equal or longer than anthers, pilose; glands globose to subglobose, 0.34-0.68 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.54 ± 0.09 mm; N = 35), 0.31-0.65(-1.0) mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.46 ± 0.07 mm; N = 26), pedicel short to long, pilose, somewhat adnate to the filaments; staminodes relatively small, ovate-acute, 0.54-1.1 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.77 ± 0.14 mm; N = 29), 0.27-0.77 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.43 ± 0.12 mm; N = 16), tip and abaxial side pilose, stalks conspicuous, mostly short, stout, pilose; gynoecium immersed in the tube, glabrous, 1.88-3.85 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 2.57 ± 0.55 mm; N = 12), ovary ellipsoid, 0.64-1.41(-2.0) mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.95 ± 0.22 mm; N = 14), 0.29-0.84 mm in diam. ($\bar{X}$ = 0.52 ± 0.17 mm; N = 15), gradually merging into the about 0.98-2.53 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.58 ± 0.38 mm; N = 16) cylindrical style with small, discoid stigma. *Immature fruits* (Fig. 18 C-D, 20 A-B), 1.16-2.5 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.75 ± 0.26 cm; N = 265), 0.86-2.1 cm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.27 ± 0.17 cm; N = 265). *Mature fruits* (Fig. 9 F, L, M; 16 K; 20 C-D) yellow, light yellow, yellowish, yellow-greenish, cream, whitish, light green or dark green, ellipsoid to globose or obovate, smooth to slightly ribbed, 1.22-3.2 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.94 ± 0.36 cm; N = 103), 1.02-2.53(-2.8) cm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.54 ± 0.34 cm; N = 103); flesh portion originated from the accrescent flower tube usually thin (up to 5 mm).

Phenology - Flowering material mostly from October to December, also in April to September. Immature fruits from October to March, predominantly from January to March. Mature fruits from February to December, mainly in February and March. Three collections with both flowers and immature fruits in October and November.

Distribution and habitat (Fig. 21) - In south and southeast Brazil, Argentina in Province of Misiones and one collection from Uruguay. Tressens (1997) registered the occurrence of the species in hygrophilous forest with *Araucaria* along the stream Gramado, tributary of River Urugua-í Grande, at 685 m altitude. According to Reitz *et al.* (1983, 1988), the species is almost restricted to areas of the east plateau and north of Rio Grande do Sul state, in the Ombrophilous Mixed Forest

(*Araucaria* Forest). According to Mauhs (2002), in Rio Grande do Sul the species is still found in relatively well-preserved remnant fragments of the Ombrophilous Mixed Forest, being absent in disturbed fragments like that studied by him in Vacaria. In the plateau of Santa Catarina, it has a wide and abundant distribution mostly in the region of *Araucaria* forests (Klein, 1974, 1975, 1979; Reitz *et al*., 1978). Klein (1979) pointed out that it is frequently found in the vegetation of old alluvious terraces along River Itajaí-mirim. In hygrophilous forests (swamp forest), the species is rare and only represented by juveniles. From 3-10 m altitude in Coastal Plain Forest, 50-1000 m altitude in slopes and top regions of the Ombrophilous Dense Forest, 300-1100(-1600) m altitude in the Ombrophilous Mixed Forest, c. 1100 m altitude in Semi-deciduous Forest, and in gallery forests.

Uses - The wood is used for the manufacturing of oars. According to Reitz *et al*. (1988), its wood has a moderate basic specific gravity (0.550-0.600 g/cm^3), heartwood whitish, slightly pinkish. It is used for manufacturing boxes and crates, mouldings, beams, wooden posts, boards, linings, laths, for carpentry, interior joinery, baseboards, etc.. Traditionally it was not heavily exploited as the presence of large amount of silica in its wood make it difficult to saw. However, in recent years, it is increasingly used for veneers and plates, what caused an intensive exploitation in the plateau of states of Paraná and Santa Catarina. Rolim & Chiarello (2004) reported that the species is used as a shade tree for cocoa in the state of Espírito Santo. Spencer *et al*. (1984), reported for the first time the antigermination activity of extracts of *C. aschersoniana* seeds against velvetleaf (*Abutilon theophrasti* Medic.), a troublesome competitor of corn and soybeans. At Serra do Japi, São Paulo, the flowers are used as nourishment by the butterfly *Protesilaus protesilaus nigricornis* (Staudinger, 1884) as well as various other species of moths.

Comments - Moraes (2003) followed the circumscription proposed by Kostermans (1937, 1938a) with *C. aschersoniana* encompassing only the specimens with glabrous leaves on the lower surface. In the present circumscription, this character is not used as the main criterion for delimiting the species.

Cryptocarya aschersoniana is here interpreted from the set of characters presented predominantly by populations of southern Brazil, which are in agreement with the pattern of the type collection (Moraes, 2005a). It can be recognised in most cases by its leaves that are usually coriaceous, often glabrous, shining on both surfaces, upper surface smooth, with midrib prominulous but impressed to level towards the base, lower surface epapillate or with papillae inconspicuous, allied with its flowers most nearly glabrous, and mature fruits with pericarp smooth to slightly ribbed, with the flesh portion originated from the accrescent flower tube usually thin. *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* seems to have a characteristic growth form, often with multistemmed trunk, with bark predominantly brownish to rusty and smooth. Additionally, it presents some phenological differences from *C. moschata*, and *C. riedeliana*, by flowering mainly from October to December and fruiting mainly in February to March.*Cryptocarya aschersoniana* shows continuous variation of the shape and the length of the mature leaves, which varies considerably from 1.3 cm to 14.5 cm.

For the state of São Paulo, the population of Parque Estadual Intervales, Sete Barras, is the only one that has been completely collected; the samples can be referred to *C. aschersoniana* without hesitation. Its flowering and fruiting material agree perfectly with several collections from Santa Catarina. Also, the overall appearance in the field, the bark and the multistemmed habit also fit well with *C. aschersoniana*. Collections of Serra do Japi and Parque Estadual de Campos do Jordão are composed of only immature flowers and fruits. Nevertheless, their nearly glabrous flower buds, relatively slow fruit development and field characteristics of the bark (rusty and smooth in Campos do Jordão, like the observed in population of Morro do Bau, SC) and growth habit (multistemmed in Serra do Japi) allowed me to identify the collection as *C. aschersoniana*, although their vegetative morphology is mostly similar to that of *C. moschata*. It should be noted that population of Serra do Japi occurs in a transition between the Ombrophilous Dense Forest and the Semi-deciduous Forest, and the population of Campos do Jordão in a remaining Ombrophilous Mixed Forest. Both populations merit more thorough examination so that more complete material can be gathered. Undoubtly this would lead to a better delimitation of *C. aschersoniana* and *C. moschata*.

The holotype of *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* was deposited in Berlin and unfortunately was destroyed during WW II. No isotypes are known, except for a poor fragment from F-646890 (therefore selected as lectotype), that contains one leaf, an inflorescence branch and one flower, kept together with the photo of the holotype, and with a drawing of the flower made by C. K. Allen in 1963. As pointed out in earlier work (Moraes, 2005a), these remnants of the type and its photo are not adequate to identify the species without ambiguity, thus justifying my decision to erect an epitype from a well-preserved specimen from southern Brazil, which is the principal region of distribution of *C. aschersoniana*. I chose the *Lourteig 2329* specimen at HB because it presents the typical form of the species and has duplicates in Kew and Paris.

Kostermans (1938a) considered the syntype of *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius, *Sellow s.n.* (*1375*), to be a specimen of *C. aschersoniana* Mez (see discussion with *C. moschata*). Obviously I do not share Kosterman's opinion, as I have elected Sellow's syntype as the lectotype of *C. moschata*.

Specimens examined - 239 (listed in appendix 13.3)

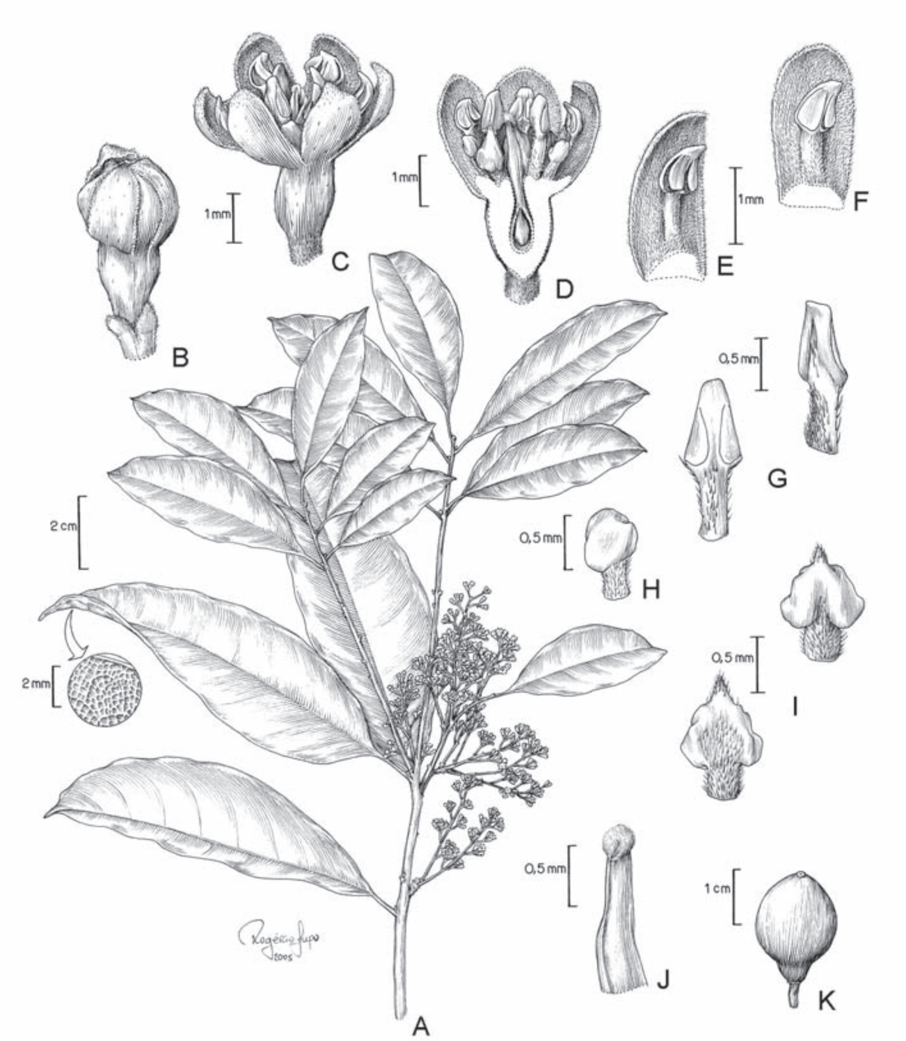


Fig. 16. *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez (habitus and floral parts from *Moraes 2543*). A. Habitus; B. Flower bud; C-D. Flowers at anthesis; E. Stamen of androecial whorl I; F. Stamen of androecial whorl II; G. Stamens of androecial whorl III; H. Gland; I. Staminodes; J. Detail of style and stigma; K. Fruit (from *Moraes 2544*).

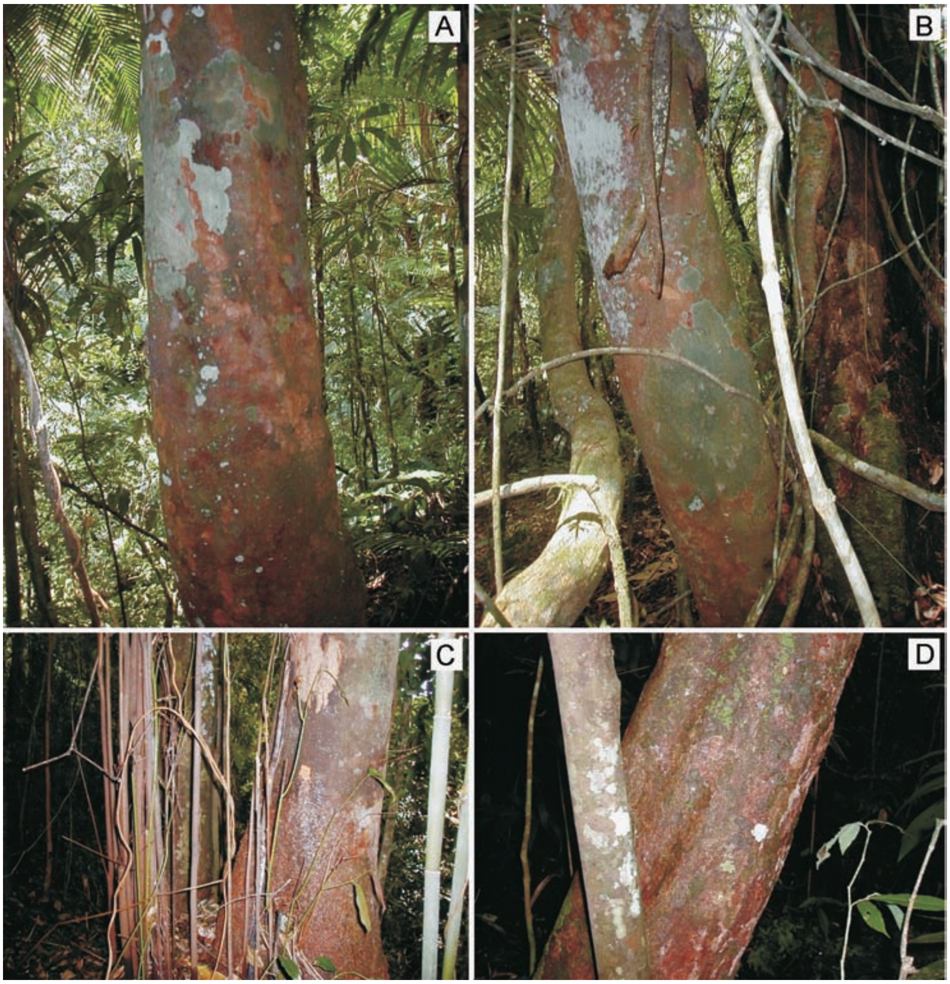


Fig. 17.1. Appearance of barks of *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez. A-B. Morro do Baú, Ilhotas, SC; C-D. Bocaiúva do Sul, PR (Photographs by author).

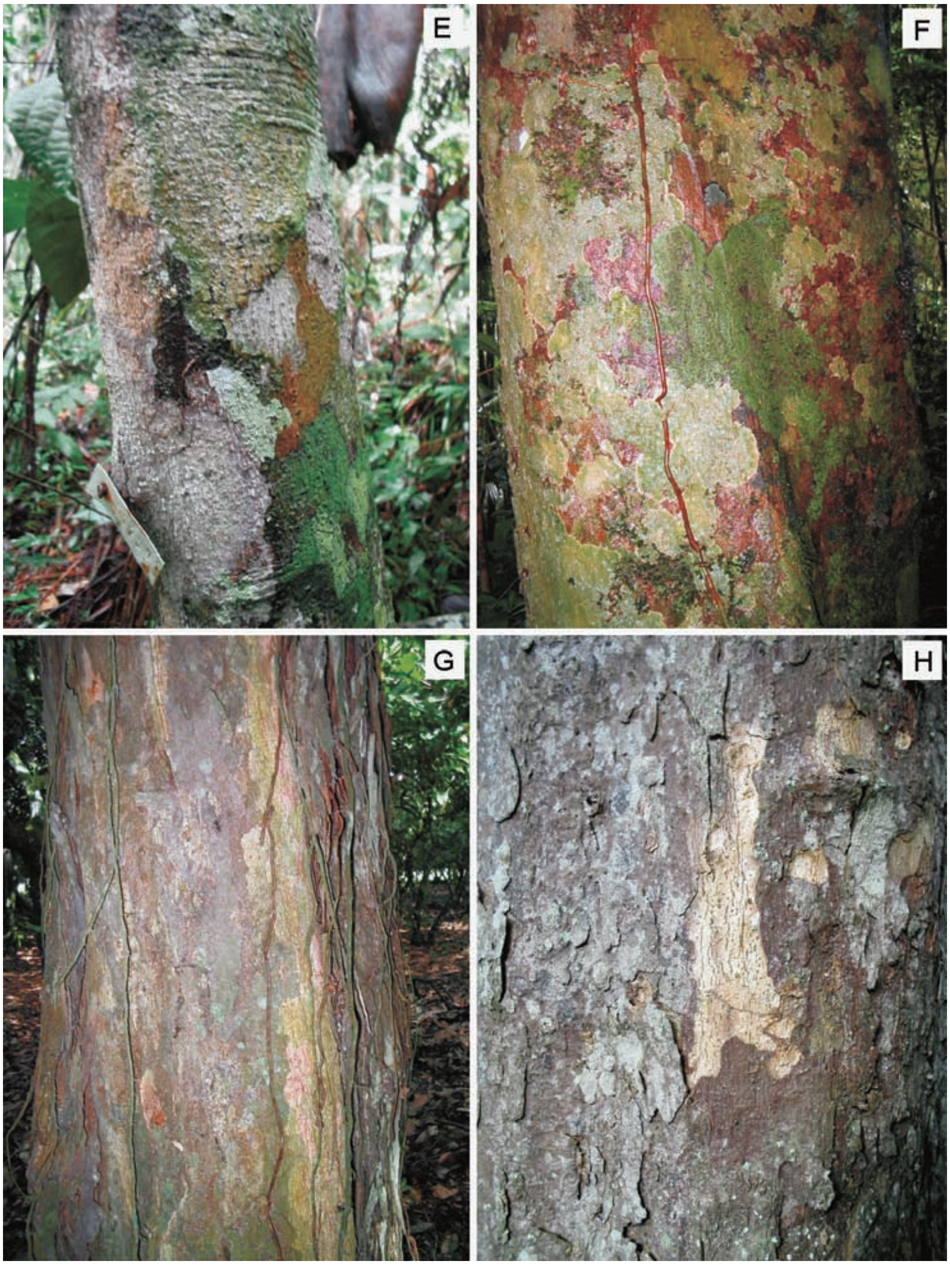


Fig. 17.2. Appearance of barks of *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez. E. Young tree, Estação Biológica de Santa Lúcia, Santa Teresa, ES; F. Estação Biológica de Santa Lúcia, Santa Teresa, ES; G-H. Linhares, ES. (Photographs by author).

Fig. 18. *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez. A-B. Branches collected at E.E. Juréia-Itatins, Núcleo Rio Verde, SP; C-D. Branches collected at Campos do Jordão, SP; E-F. Detail of leaves. (Photographs by author).

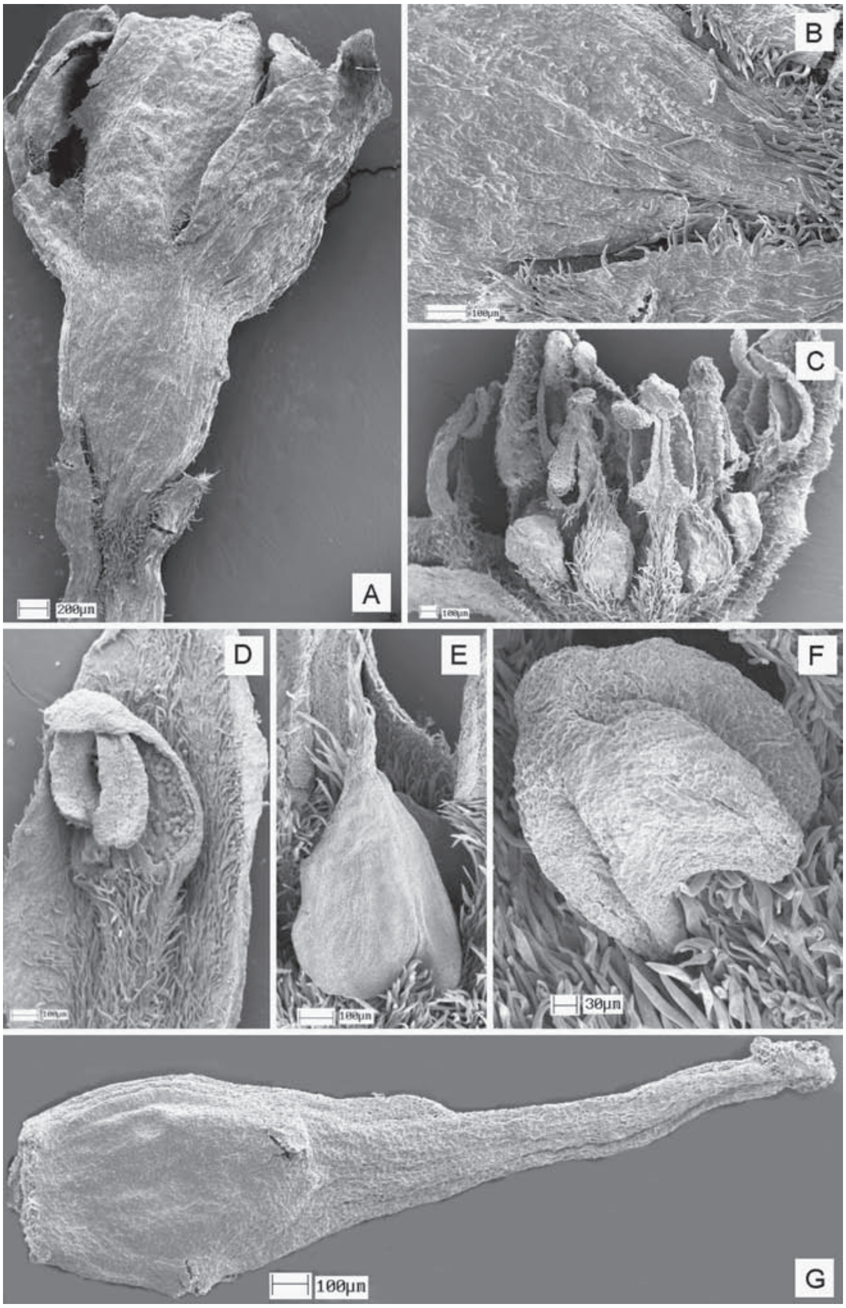


Fig. 19. SEM micrographs of flowers of *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez. A. Flower bud (from *Lourteig 2329*, HB); B. External indument (from *Lourteig 2329*, HB); C. Longitudinal section of flower bud (from *Reitz & Klein 7523*, HBR); D. Adaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl I, introrse (from *Barbosa & Abe 397*, MBM); E. Abaxial side of staminode (from *Barbosa & Abe 397*, MBM); F. Adaxial side of detail of gland (from *Barbosa & Abe 397*, MBM); G. Gynoecium (from *Barbosa & Abe 397*, MBM). (Photomicrographs by author).

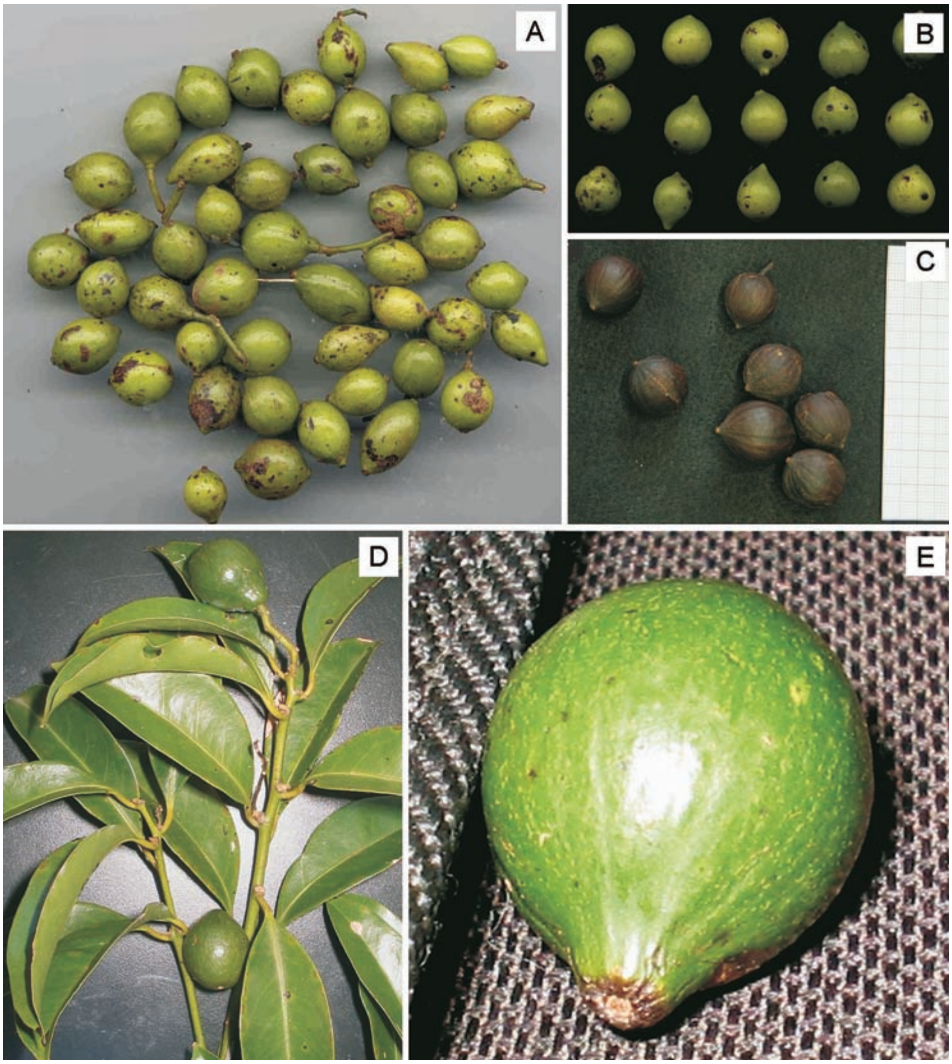


Fig. 20. *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez. A. Immature fruits collected at P.E. Campos do Jordão, SP, in March 2001; B. Immature fruits collected at Serra do Japi, SP, in February 2001; C, E. Mature fruits collected at Linhares, ES, in May 2005; D. Mature fruits from *Reitz* & *Klein 8581* (HBR), Rio do Sul, SC. (Photographs by author).

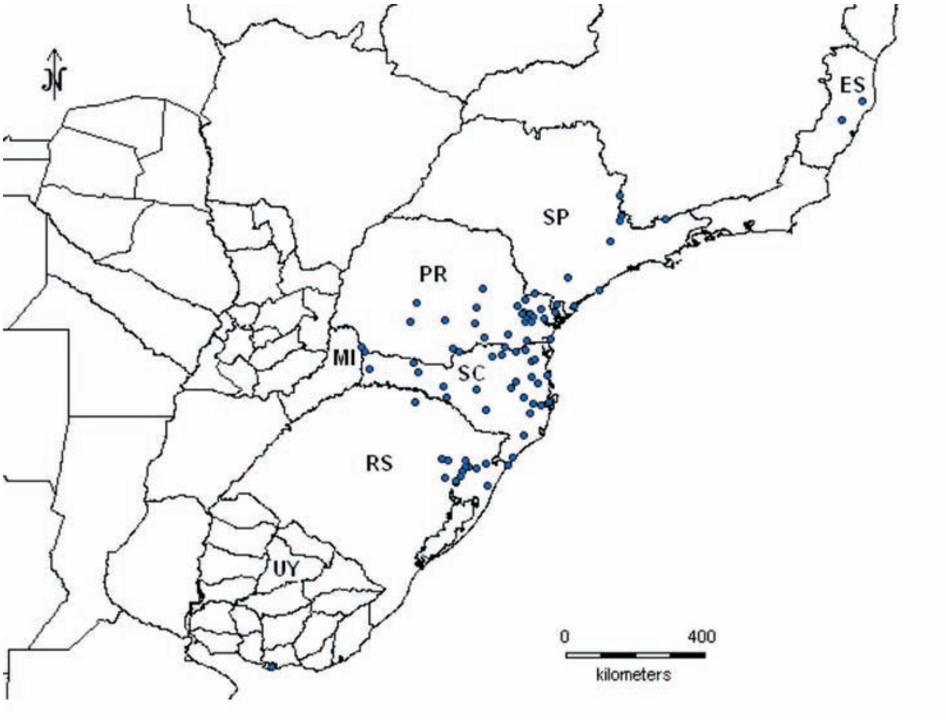


Fig. 21. Distribution of *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez.

2. *Cryptocarya botelhensis* P.L.R. de Moraes sp. nov.

Holotype: Brazil. São Paulo: Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho, São Miguel Arcanjo, 24º03'45.8"S, 47º57'46.2"W, c. 840 m alt., 9 Jan. 2001 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2323* (UEC; isotypes: B, C, ESA, HBG, M, MBM, MO, NY, RB, SP, UEC). Fig. 22; Plate II B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

A *Cryptocarya micrantha* Meissner et speciebus proximis foliorum apice longo-acuminato, petiolis profunde canaliculatis et floribus glabrescentibus differt.

Differs from *Cryptocarya micrantha* Meissner and related species in the tip of the leaf long acuminate, petioles deeply canaliculate, inflorescences and flowers glabrescent.

Etymology - This species has been found only in a few localities of state of São Paulo, with Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho having its most abundant population; the specific epithet was chosen because of this.

Vernacular name - Canela-de-jacu.

Description - *Trees* up to 20 m tall, trunk cylindrical, DBH 27-54.11 cm ($\bar{X}$ = 36.88 ± 6.99 cm; *N* = 12), bark brownish, somewhat flaky, with lenticels (Fig. 23 A-D). *Branches* terete, with longitudinal lenticels. *Branchlets* 5 cm below terminal bud c. 1.2-1.5 mm in diam., light brown in dried material, initially angular and flattened from the beginning, longitudinally striate, glabrous, somewhat shining; terminal buds minute, inconspicuous. *Petioles* 4.8-14.1 mm long, 0.5-1.7 mm thick, slender, somewhat roundish below, deeply canaliculate above, sulcate, glabrous. *Leaves* (Fig. 24 A-D) alternate, mostly narrow elliptical to elliptical, widest at the middle or most slightly below, sometimes obovate, 3.0-9.8 cm long, 0.93-2.92 cm broad, chartaceous, glabrous on both surfaces, tip short to mostly long acuminate, acumen up to 1.6 cm, base acute, revolute, margin flat to slightly recurved, sclerified; above pale, poorly reticulate; beneath paler, with papillae inconspicuous; midrib impressed to level above, slightly convex below, secondary veins rather patent (4 to 8 per side), slightly salient on both surfaces; tertiary venation loosely, slightly raised below; venation pattern brochidodromous. *Inflorescences* (Fig. 22 A) green-yellowish, panicles in the axils of distal leaves, often subterminal, many-flowered, 0.6 mm in diam. at the base, 1.63-9.8 cm long, sparsely pubescent to glabrescent, with ± short, ± appressed hairs; peduncles sparsely pubescent, short or long. *Flowers* (Fig. 22 B-N; 25 A-H) yellow, glabrescent, c. 3.3-3.98(-5.0) mm long, 1.8-2.75 mm in diam. at apex; tube urceolate, 1.2-1.5(-2.0) mm long, 0.7-1.1(-1.5) mm in diam.; pedicels glabrescent, 0.4-0.9 mm long; tepals subequal, 1.58-2.27(-2.6) mm long, c. 0.77-1.21 mm broad, concave, slightly incurved at apex, ovate, roundish to acutish, pilose within; stamens included; stamens of whorls I and II introrse, c. 0.95-1.3 mm long, anthers pilose, ovate, c. 0.46-0.78 mm long, 0.36-0.54 mm broad, connectives prolonged beyond the large sporangia, tip rounded to obtuse, filaments rather slender, pilose, as long as or slightly shorter than anthers, somewhat adnate to tepals; stamens of whorl III lateral to extrorse-lateral, c. 1.1-1.7 mm long, anthers narrowly ovate, pilose, c. 0.6-0.9 mm long, 0.4-0.5 mm broad, connectives rounded to obtuse, prolonged beyond the large sporangia, filaments rather slender, longer than anthers, pilose; glands subglobose, c. 0.38-0.8 mm long, 0.36-0.5 mm broad, long-pedicelled (up to. 0.6 mm), pedicel pilose, adnate to the filaments; staminodes relatively small, triangular-ovate, acute, c. (0.65-)0.7-1.0 mm long, 0.39-0.62 mm broad, tip and abaxial side pilose, adaxial side flattened, glabrous, with two conspicuous small elliptical protuberances at the base in lateral/abaxial side, stalks conspicuous, stout, pilose; gynoecium immersed in the tube, glabrous, c. 1.77-2.67(-4.3) mm long, ovary ellipsoid, c. 0.59-0.93 mm long, 0.2-0.5 mm in diam., gradually merging into the cylindrical-conical, glabrous, 1.1-1.8 mm long style with small, discoid stigma. *Immature fruits* green (Fig. 26 A), *mature* ones yellow, ellipsoid to globose, many-ribbed (Fig. 9 I; 22 O; 26 B-D), 1.86-3.22 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 2.29 ± 0.24 cm; N = 53), 1.42-2.32 cm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.74 ± 0.17 cm; N = 53); flesh portion originated from the accrescent flower tube relatively thin.

Phenology - Flower buds in December; flowers at anthesis in January and June. Immature fruits in March and August; mature fruits in January, February, April, and June.

Distribution and habitat (Fig. 27) - Up to now, the species is only known from collections of São Paulo state, inhabiting the Montane Ombrophilous Dense Forest, from c. 600 to c. 1000 m altitude. Its populations are relatively abundant at Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho and Parque Estadual da Serra do Mar, Núcleo Cunha-Indaiá. The population at Estação Biológica de Paranapiacaba most possibly suffers from the harmful effects of pollution in recent decades as no individual has been recently located.

Uses - It is known that muriquis (woolly spider monkeys) at P.E. Carlos Botelho consume the fruit and as such contribute to the dispersal of the species.

Comments - *Cryptocarya botelhensis* is recognised by its very characteristic leaf shape, with the slender acumen representing 1/6 to 1/4 of the entire length of the leaf, inflorescences and flowers nearly glabrous, and by its fruits manifestly ribbed, which are constant characters in its different populations. In the state of São Paulo, the species is sympatric with *C. mandioccana*, from which it can be easily distinguished by the absence of leaf indument. A close relative of *C. botelhensis* seems to be *C. micrantha*, which differs mainly by its inflorescences and flowers densely pubescent, and by its fruits usually larger and less clearly ribbed. However, vegetative material of some collections could be a source of confusion between these species.

Specimens examined - 26 (listed in appendix 13.3).

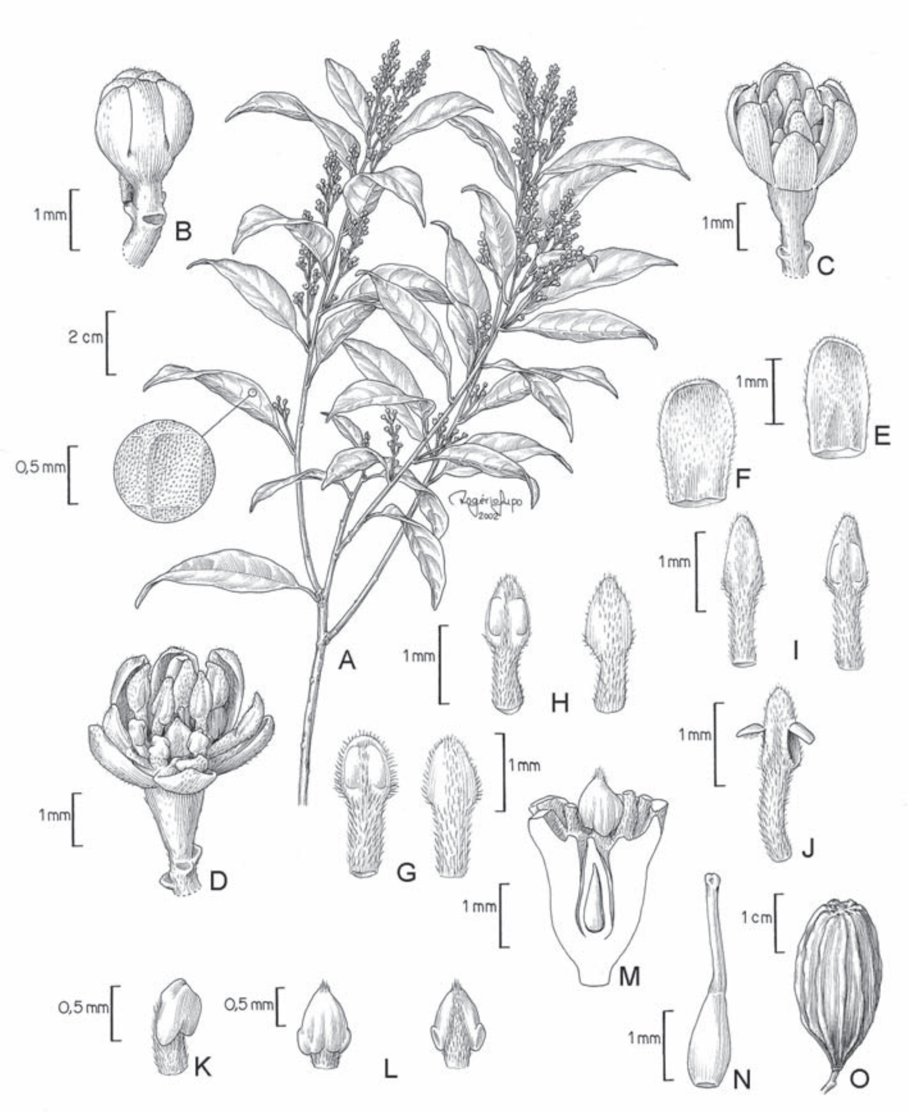


Fig. 22. *Cryptocarya botelhensis* P.L.R. de Moraes. A. habitus (from *Moraes 2311*). Flower pieces (from *Moraes 2325*): B. Flower bud; C-D. Flowers at anthesis; E-F. Tepals of inner and outer whorls, respectively; G. Stamens of whorl I; H. Stamens of whorl II; I-J. Stamens of whorl III; K. Gland; L. Staminodes; M. Cross section of flower tube; N. Gynoecium; O. Fruit (from *Moraes 1264*).

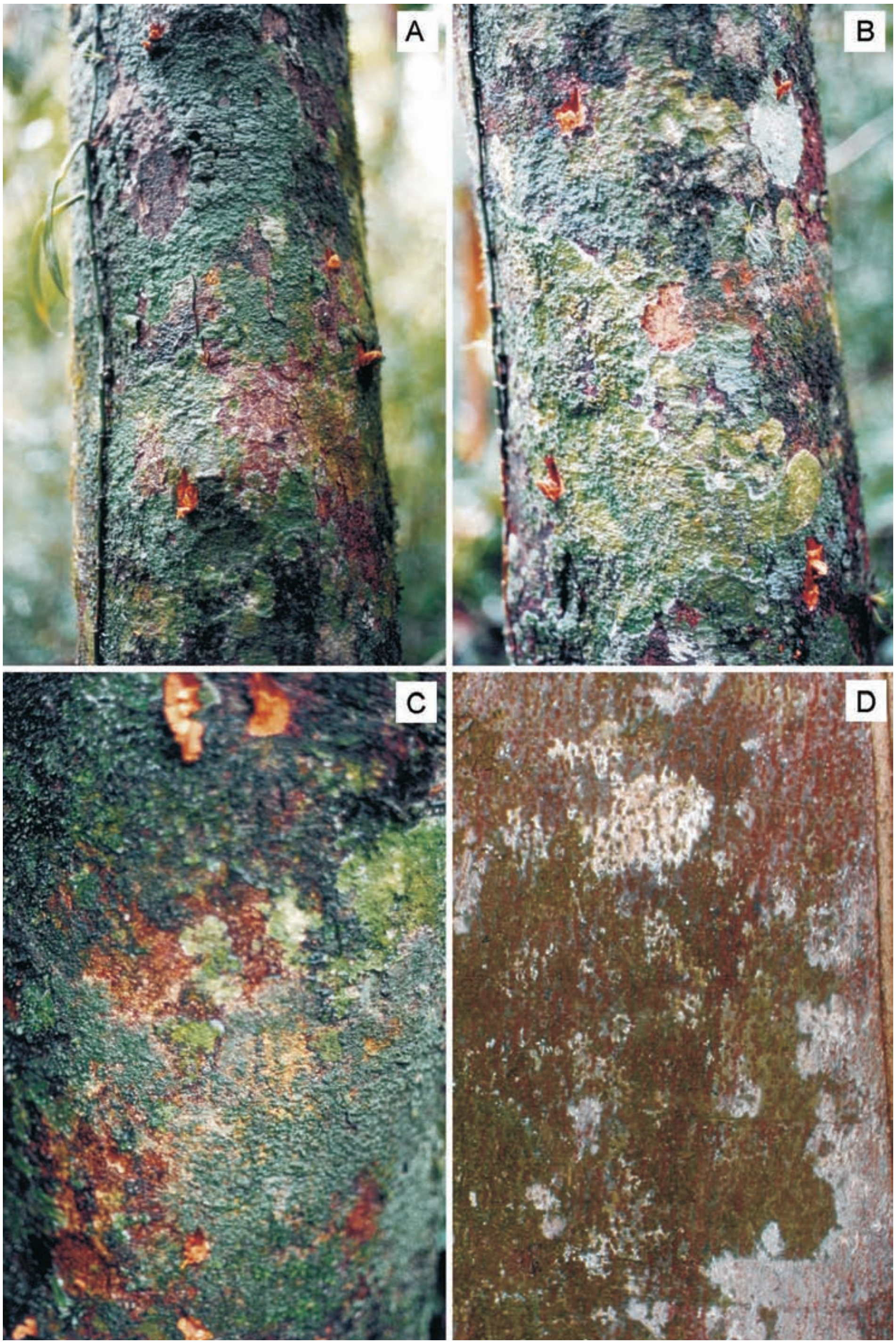


Fig. 23. Barks of *Cryptocarya botelhensis* P.L.R. de Moraes. A-D. Collected at P.E. Carlos Botelho, SP. (Photographs by author).

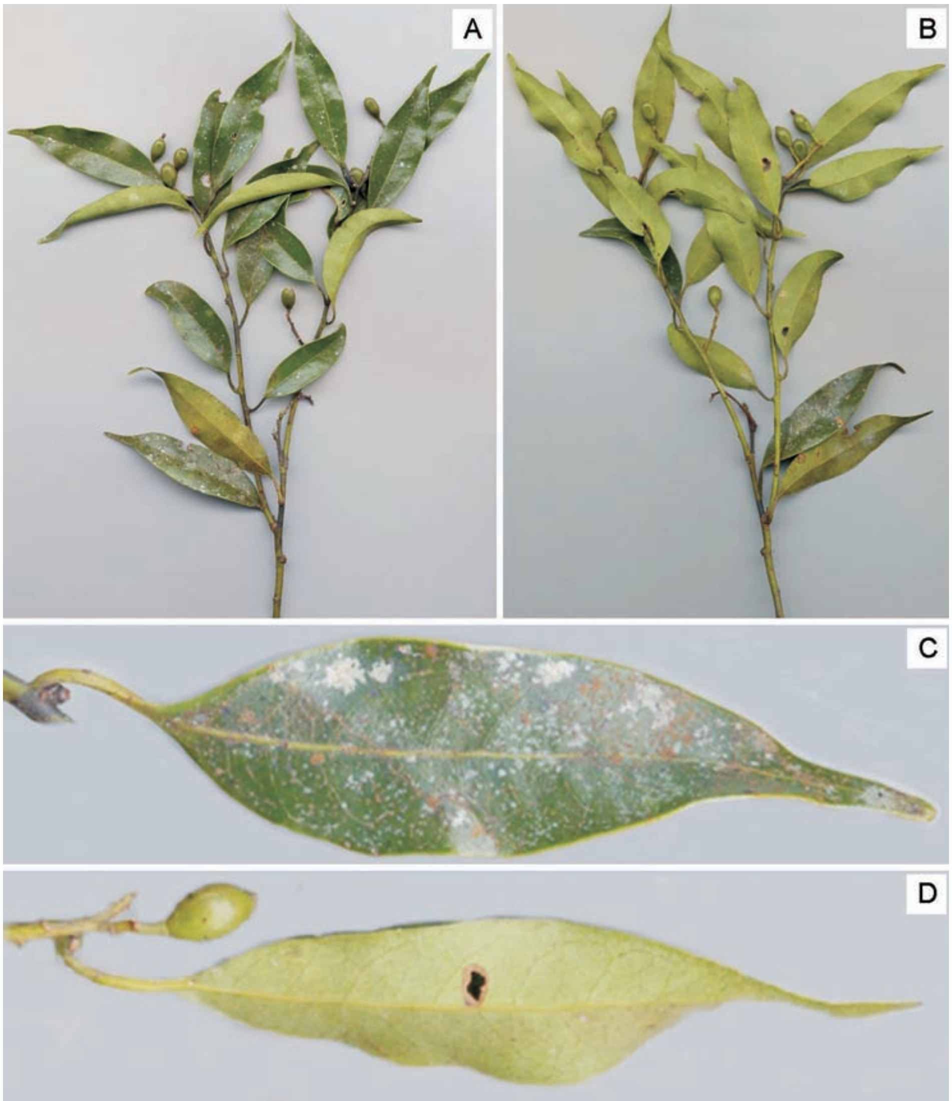


Fig. 24. Branches of *Cryptocarya botelhensis* P.L.R. de Moraes. A-B. Collected at P.E. Carlos Botelho, SP; C-D. Details of leaves. (Photographs by author).

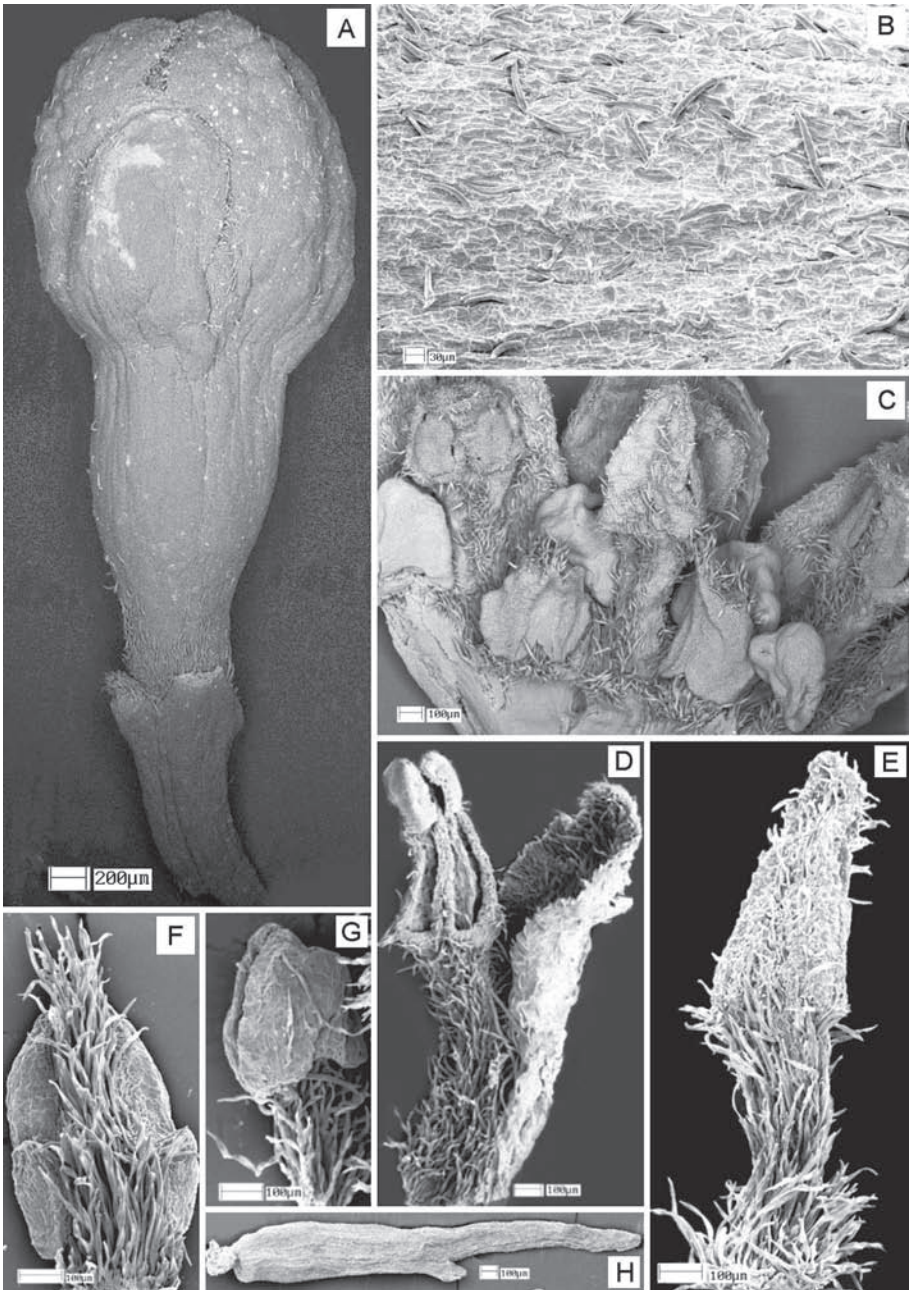


Fig. 25. SEM micrographs of flowers of *Cryptocarya botelhensis* P.L.R. de Moraes. A. Flower bud (from *Moraes 2327*, ESA); B. External indument (from *Moraes 2324*, ESA); C. Longitudinal section of flower (from *Moraes 2327*, ESA); D. Adaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl II, introrse (from *Moraes 2324*, ESA); E. Adaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl III, lateral-extrorse (from *Moraes 2324*, ESA); F. Adaxial side of staminode (from *Moraes 2324*, ESA); G. Abaxial side of detail of gland (from *Moraes 2324*, ESA); H. Gynoecium (from *Moraes 2324*, ESA). (Photomicrographs by author).

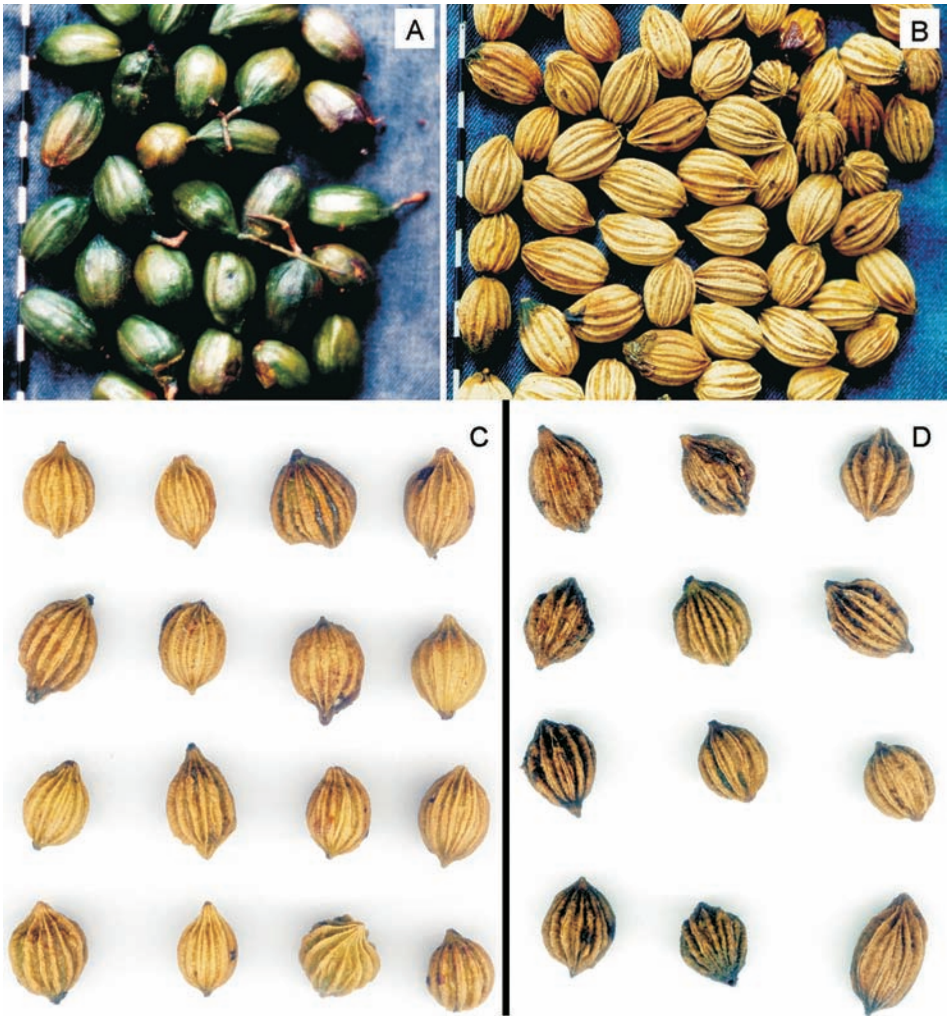


Fig. 26. *Cryptocarya botelhensis* P.L.R. de Moraes. A-B. Fruits and diaspores collected at P.E. Carlos Botelho, SP, February 1996; C. Diaspores collected at P.E. Serra do Mar, Núcleo Cunha-Indaiá, SP, February 2002; D. Diaspores collected at P.E. Serra do Mar, Núcleo Santa Virgínia, SP, August 2001. (Photographs by author).

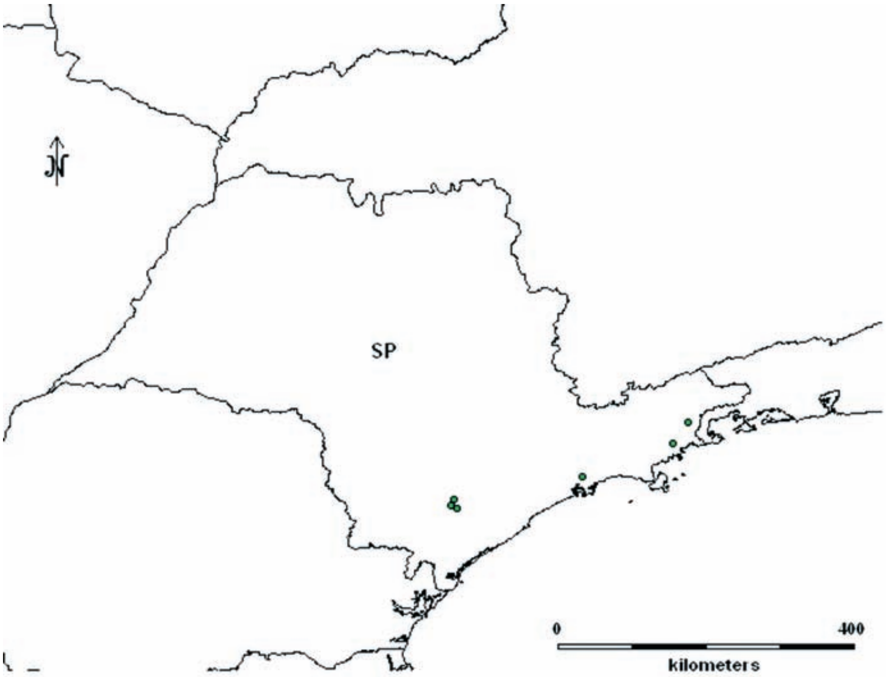


Fig. 27. Distribution of *Cryptocarya botelhensis* P.L.R. de Moraes.

3. *Cryptocarya citriformis* (Vellozo) P.L.R. de Moraes

Taxon 54(3): 791 (2005) ≡ *Laurus citriformis* Vellozo, *Fl. Flumin.*: 251 (1829 [1825]). – Lectotype (designated by Moraes, 2005a): Brazil (original plate! on parchment of "Flora Fluminensis" [photos in UEC!] in the Manuscript Section of the Biblioteca Nacional of Rio de Janeiro, of *Fl. Flumin. Icon*. 4: 53 (1831 [1827]). Plate III A, B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

= *Cryptocarya minima* Mez, *Jahrb. Königl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 5: 14 (1889). ≡ *Aydendron floribundum* Meissner, in *Prodr*. (DC.) 15(1): 88 (1864). – Holotype: Brazil. Rio de Janeiro, "In sylv. Mandiocca", Sep. 1823 (fl.), *L. Riedel s.n.* [LE, photo in UEC!; isotypes: B†, G (negatives in UEC!), K! (cibachrome in UEC!), L-0036201! (photo in UEC!), LE (2 sheets, photos in UEC!), NY-00354874! (photo in UEC!), NY-00354875! (photo in UEC!), OXF (left-hand specimen, photo in UEC!)]. Plate IV A (cf. Appendix 13.5).

= *Cryptocarya hypoleuca* Mez, in *Ann. K. K. Naturhist. Hofmus.* (Wien) 22(2/3): 139 (1907). – Lectotype (designated by Moraes, 2005a): Brazil. Rio de Janeiro, "Cantagallo", Sep. (fl.), *T. Peckolt 166* [U, photo in UEC! Syntype: W†)]. Plate IV B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

Illustrations - Meissner (1866, *Fl. Bras*. 5(2): t. 62, 105 – II), Vattimo-Gil (1966b, Fig. 54, leaf; 58, fruit).

Vernacular names - Canela-abacate, canela-branca, canela-do-brejo, lombo-de-jacaré, louro-abacate.

Description - *Trees* up to 35 m tall, trunk cylindrical, DBH 21.01-56.66 cm ($\bar{X}$ = 31.13 ± 14.64 cm; *N* = 5), bark brownish to rusty, relatively rough to slightly rugose, with lenticels (Fig. 28). *Branches* cylindrical, glabrous, light to dark-brown or grayish, longitudinally striate to sulcate, with lenticels. *Branchlets* 5 cm below terminal bud c. 1.7-2.4 mm in diam., slender, initially angular from the beginning, sparse to densely yellowish or rusty lanuginose-tomentellous, with ± short, ± appressed hairs; terminal buds yellowish or rusty lanuginose – tomentellous; some collections with perules at terminal and/or axillary buds. *Petioles* 4.5-10.2 mm long, 0.8-2.3 mm thick, hardly canaliculate to canaliculate, roundish below, rugose, flattish above, sparse to densely yellowish or rusty-tomentellous, with short, curled, ± ascending hairs. *Leaves* alternate (Fig. 29), elliptical to lanceolate or ovate to obovate, 5.0-16.8 cm long, 1.4-6.2 cm broad, chartaceous to stiffly chartaceous, tip obtusely, broadly, shortly acuminate, or roundish, base acute, margin flat, hardly recurved, sclerified; above slightly shining, green, glabrous, densely, rather obscurely to prominulously reticulate; beneath dull, pruinose and/or glaucous in some collections, yellowish tomentellous, with ± short, ± appressed hairs, or yellowish to rusty lanuginose-tomentose, with ± short, ± ascending to erect hairs; midrib impressed to level or flattish above, prominent below, secondary veins erect-patent (6-9 per side), slightly arcuate, slightly prominulous above, prominent to prominulous below; tertiary venation densely reticulate, slightly prominulous below; venation pattern camptodromous-brochidodromous. *Inflorescences* axillary, paniculate, rather many-flowered, 0.7-1.7 mm in diam. at base, 2.3-9.7 cm long, dense, narrowly pyramidal, densely yellowish to rusty lanuginose-tomentellous, or sparse yellowish tomentellous, with ± short, ± appressed hairs; peduncles short and thick; bracteoles minute, densely tomentose. *Flower buds* green to greenish. *Flowers* greenish, yellow to yellowish, densely rusty-tomentellous, (2.0-)2.74-3.16(-4.3) mm long, (1.1-)1.3-1.72(-2.2) mm in diam. at apex (Fig. 30); tube slender, subcylindrical-urceolate, glabrous within, (0.8-)1.17-1.61(-2.0) mm long, 0.6-1.1 mm in diam.; pedicels densely tomentellous, (0.5-)0.61-0.88(-1.1) mm long; tepals equal, rather patent, 0.7-0.94(-1.8) mm long, c. 0.4-0.65(-0.97) mm broad, scale-shaped, incurved, ovate, acute, pilose within; stamens exserted; stamens of whorls I and II introrse, 0.57-1.0 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.72 ± 0.12 mm; *N* = 19), anthers glabrous, broadly ovate to trapeziform, c. 0.2-0.83 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.44 ± 0.12 mm; *N* = 37), c. 0.3-0.53 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.42 ± 0.06 mm; *N* = 30), connectives obtuse, slightly prolonged beyond the large sporangia, filaments slender, densely villose-hirsute, slightly shorter, adnate to the tepals; stamens of whorl III lateral, c. 0.7-1.16 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.89 ± 0.16 mm; *N* = 12), anthers glabrous, ovate, c. 0.39-0.88 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.58 ± 0.15 mm; *N* = 14), c. 0.22-0.37 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.28 ± 0.06 mm; *N* = 6), connectives obtuse to truncate, slightly prolonged beyond the sporangia, filaments slightly narrower, about as long, densely hirsute; glands small, globose, 0.2-0.5 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.33 ± 0.09 mm; *N* = 13), 0.27-0.45 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.35 ± 0.08 mm; *N* = 5), depressed, (sub)sessile; staminodes slender, minute, stipitiform, acute, c. 0.47-0.95 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.64 ± 0.17 mm; *N* = 12), c. 0.55 mm broad, tip and abaxial side pilose, stalks inconspicuous, pilose; gynoecium exserted, glabrous, 1.6-3.3 mm long, ovary ellipsoid, 0.5-0.76(-1.1) mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.65 ± 0.08 mm; *N* = 7), 0.27-0.42 mm in diam. ($\bar{X}$ = 0.34 ± 0.06 mm; *N* = 7), gradually merging into the about 1.1-1.83(-2.2) mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.43 ± 0.25 mm; *N* = 7), slender style with small, discoid stigma. *Mature fruits* brown, large, oblong-oval, smooth, 3.91-11.0 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 6.86 ± 1.51 cm; *N* = 20), 3.0-6.27 cm diam. ($\bar{X}$ = 4.89 ± 0.84 cm; *N* = 20), with many broad, obtuse, longitudinal ribs (Fig. 9 D; 31 B); flesh portion originated from the accrescent flower tube relatively thick.

Phenology - Flowering material in July to September. Immature fruits in June to August; mature fruits in June, September, and October.

Distribution and habitat (Fig. 32) - Species sparsely distributed from Bahia to Rio de Janeiro, mostly collected in the Ombrophilous Dense Forest, but also in gallery and hygrophilous (swamp) forests, from 10 to c. 800 m altitude.

Uses - According to Pio Corrêa (1926) the wood is white and porose and thus suitable for carpentry and woodworking; cooked leaves are recommended for washing ulcerations, the pericarp of fruits is strongly astringent, and seeds are tonic and efficient against leucorrhoea (Dragendorff, 1898; Pio Corrêa, 1926).

Comments - *Cryptocarya citriformis* is recognised by its pubescent branchlets, with ± short, ± appressed hairs, leaves chartaceous, lower surface pruinose, pubescent, frequently glaucous, with secondary veins erect-patent, prominent to prominulous, inflorescences and flowers tomentellous, tube slender, stamens and gynoecium exserted, and mostly by its fruits that are unusually large for the genus. The species is closely related to its partly sympatric *C. saligna*, from which it can only easily be discriminated by examination of the fruiting material. In its vegetative characters *C. citriformis* is almost undistinguishable from some populations of *C. saligna* (mainly those of *C. longistyla* pattern), and therefore sterile specimens and individuals with very immature flowers or fruits are difficult to identify. Nevertheless, the leaves glabrous on both surfaces, with papillae inconspicuous on the lower surface, which are usually found in the latter species, in most cases allows to discriminate between both species.

Specimens examined – 15 (listed in appendix 13.3).

Fig. 28. Appearance of bark of *Cryptocarya citriformis* (Vellozo) P.L.R. de Moraes, Serra da Estrela, Petrópolis, RJ. (Photographs by author).

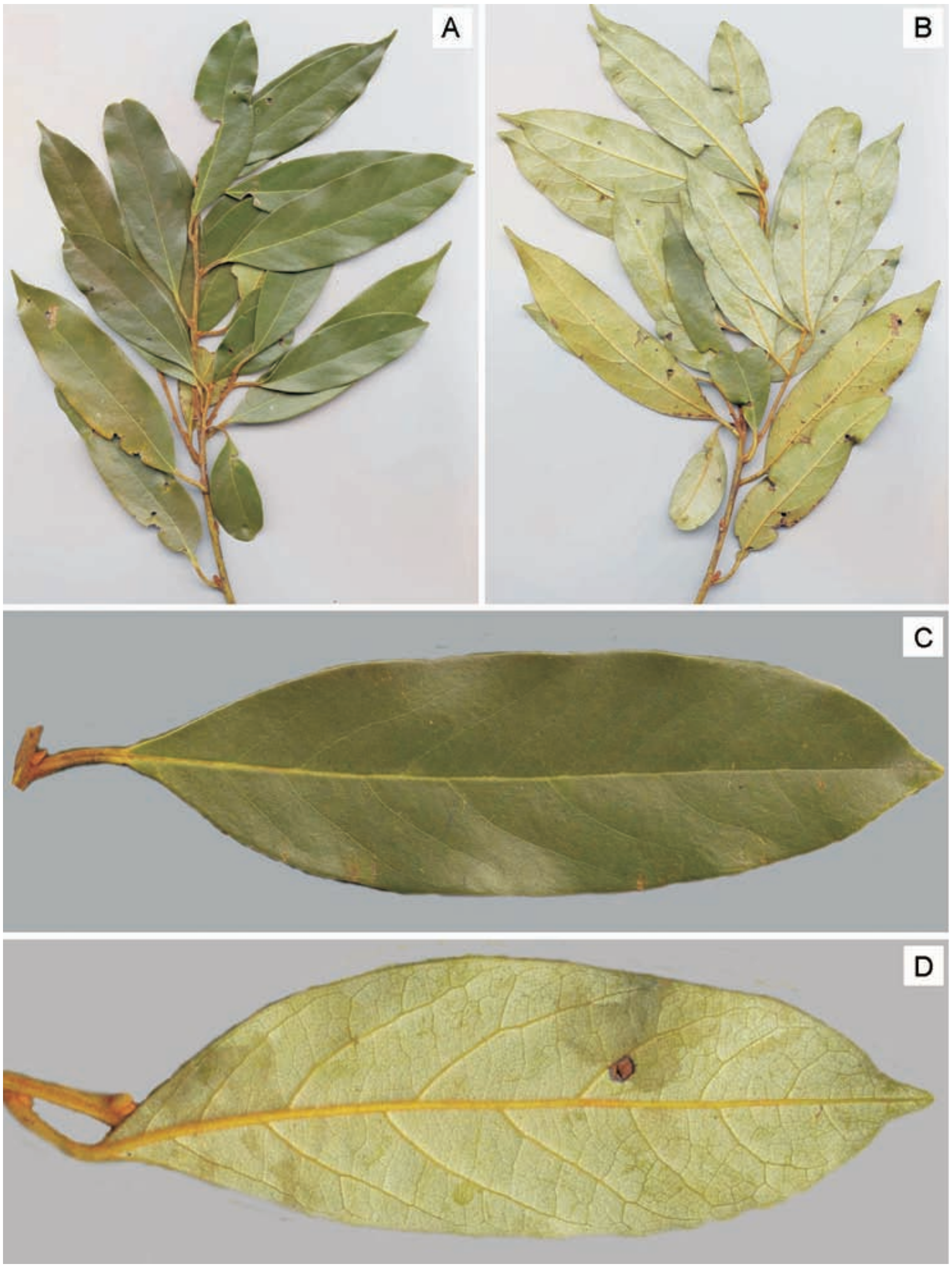


Fig. 29. Branches of *Cryptocarya citriformis* (Vellozo) P.L.R. de Moraes. A-B. Collected at Serra da Estrela, Petrópolis; C-D. Detail of leaves. (Photographs by author).

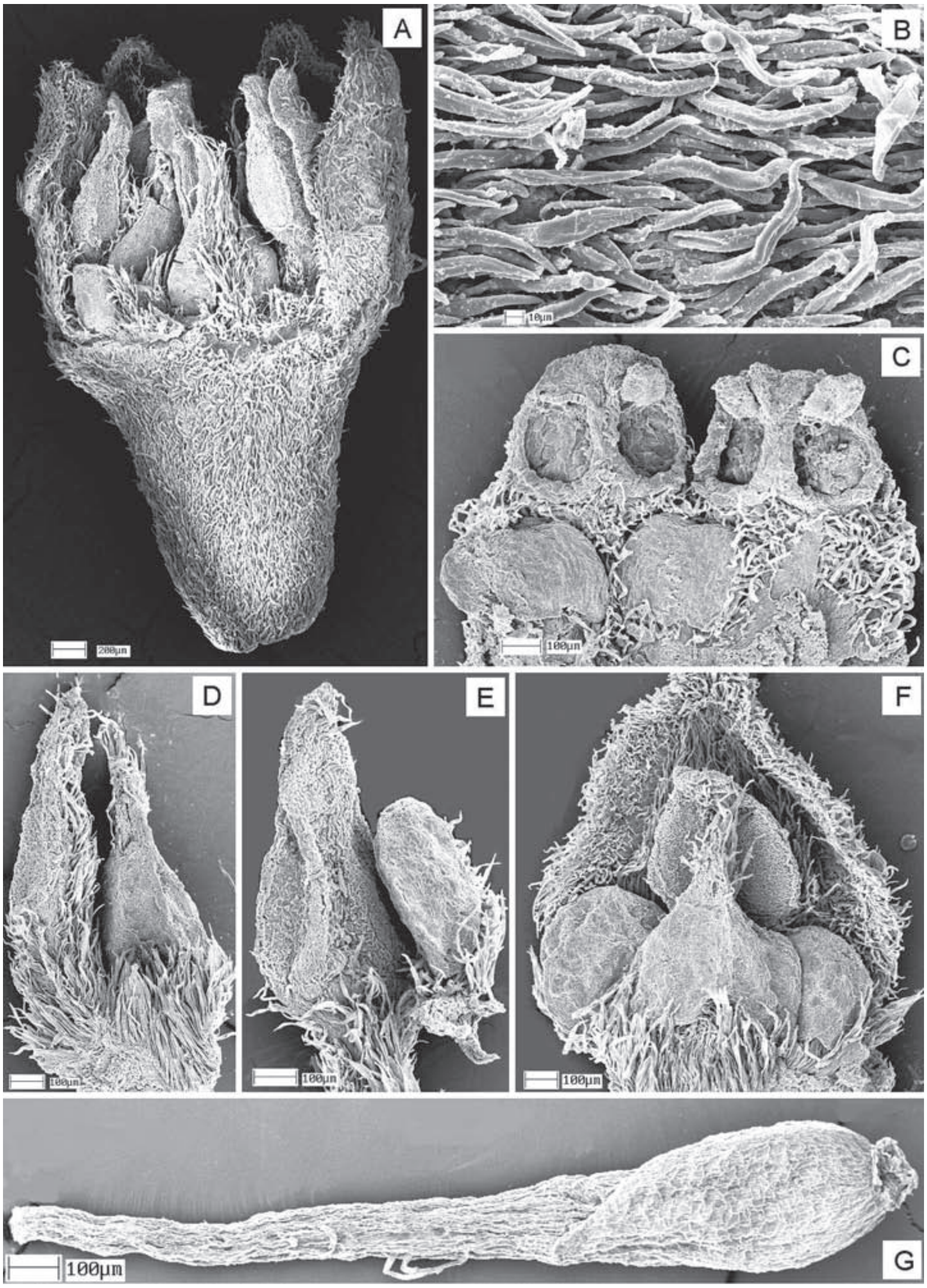


Fig. 30. SEM micrographs of flowers of *Cryptocarya citriformis* (Vellozo) P.L.R. de Moraes. A. Flower bud; B. External indumenta; C. Adaxial side of stamens of the androecial whorls I and II, introrses, and glands; D. Lateral side of stamen of the androecial whorl III, lateral-extrorse, and staminode; E. Abaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl III, lateral-extrorse, and gland; F. Adaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl II, introrse, glands and staminode; G. Gynoecium (from *Riedel s.n.*, L-0036201). Only C & G from fully developed flower. (Photomicrographs by author).

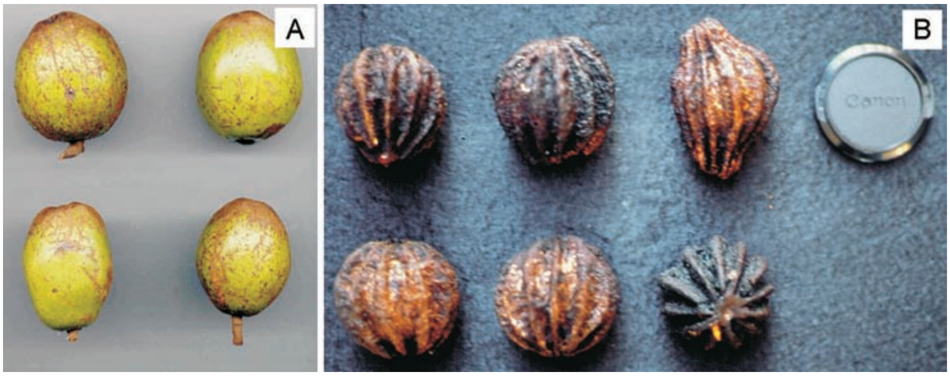


Fig. 31. *Cryptocarya citriformis* (Vellozo) P.L.R. de Moraes. A-B. Unripe fruits and diaspores germinating at Serra da Estrela, Petrópolis, RJ, July 2000. (Photographs by author).

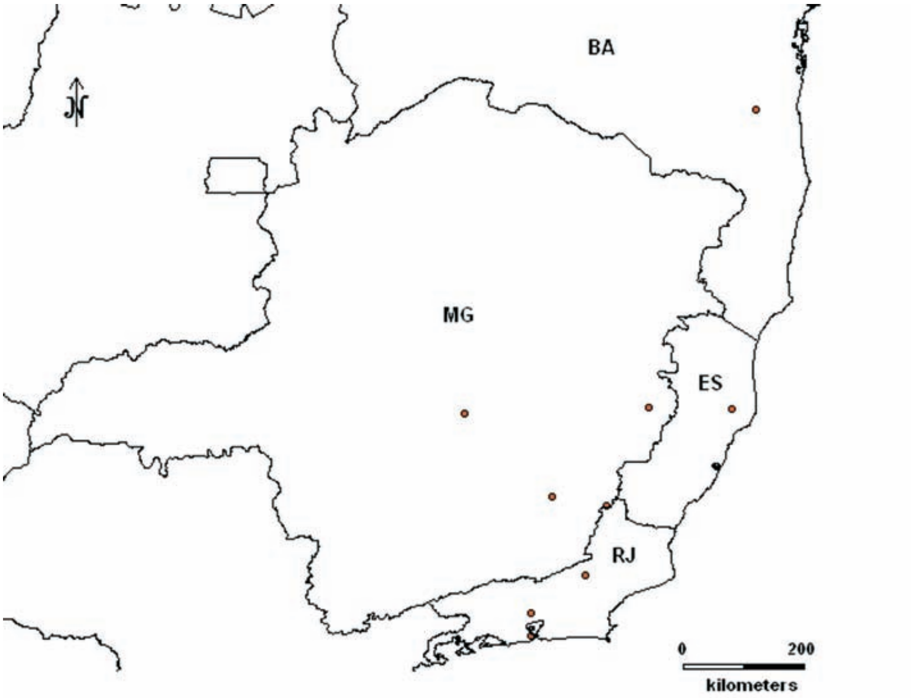


Fig. 32. Distribution of *Cryptocarya citriformis* (Vellozo) P.L.R. de Moraes.

4. *Cryptocarya guianensis* Meissner

in Podr. (DC.) 15 (1): 75 (1864). – Lectotype (designated by Moraes, 2005a): French Guiana. 1839 (fl.), “Laurus”, *M.E. Moricand* 113 [G-DC, photo in UEC!; isolectotypes: G (3 sheets, negatives in UEC!)]. Plate V A (cf. Appendix 13.5).

= *Cryptocarya maroniensis* Benoist, *Bull. Mus. Hist. Nat.* (Paris) 30: 510 (1924). – Holotype: French Guiana. Maroni, “environs de Godebert”, s.d. (fl.), *G. Wachenheim 68* (P-00221227, photo in UEC!; F Neg. No. 35309!). Plate V B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

= *Cryptocarya nigropunctata* Vattimo-Gil, *Rodriguésia* 25(37): 222, 233, *f.* 17-22, 237, *f.* 66, 70, 73 (1966b) p.p. – Holotype: Brazil. Basin of Rio Madeira, Municipality Humayta, near Tres Casas, on low terra firma”, 14 Sep. – 11 Oct. 1934 (fl.), *B. A. Krukoff’s 5th Expedition to Brazilian Amazonia 6356* (RB-60616! 2 sheets, photos in UEC!; isotypes: BR-880578! (photo in UEC!), MO-1290390! (photo in UEC!), NY-00621924 (photo in UEC!), U-0017938!). – Lectotype (designated by Moraes, 2005a): unknown provenance, (fl.), *collector unknown* (RB-60616!; only the fragment of inflorescence inside an envelope). Plate VI A (cf. Appendix 13.5).

Illustrations - Vattimo-Gil (1966b, Fig. 23-28, flower pieces; 67, flower; 77, leaf), van Roosmalen (1985, plate 55, Fig. 5 a, b).

Vernacular names - Caá-xió, cahaxio, caiaxio, cèdre, cèdre-canelle, cèdre-de-marécage, cèdre-jaune-de-marécage, cèdre-marécage, ïwa-pane (in Wayãpi, meaning “arbre malchanceux” due to the aspect of the tree), wen kamwi (in Palikur meaning “which resembles wen”, this last being *Ocotea guianensis* Aubl., louro-catana).

Description - *Trees* or mostly small trees, 4-25 m tall, trunk cylindrical, DBH 8-40 cm, bark gray, brownish to blackish to green and smooth to greenish stained of gray and red to green-reddish, sapwood white (in the live tree) to yellow to reddish to bright brown. *Branches* cylindrical, striate, with lenticels, very breakable and fibrous. *Branchlets* 5 cm below terminal bud c. 1.6-2.2 mm in diam., brownish to reddish, initially slightly angular or roundish from the beginning, smooth, glabrous, somewhat shining; terminal buds ovoid, sparsely yellowish tomentellous, with a dense cover of ± short, ± appressed hairs. *Petioles* 4.5-10.2 mm long, 1.0-2.5 mm thick, slightly to deeply canaliculate above, occasionally flattened, roundish below, glabrous. *Leaves* alternate, elliptical to oblong-lanceolate, widest at the middle or mostly slightly below, (2.6-)4.2-19.0(-22.0) cm long, 1.16-6.4 cm broad, coriaceous to subcoriaceous, glabrous on both surfaces, tip acuminate (short to long), base acute, margin flat to slightly recurved; above shining, varnished, rather poorly reticulate; beneath paler, rather dull, with papillae inconspicuous; midrib impressed to level or slightly convex above, prominent below, secondary veins rather patent (6-12 per side), impressed above, prominent below; tertiary venation densely, prominulously reticulate below; venation pattern brochidodromous. *Inflorescences* white to whitish to yellow, panicles in the axils of distal leaves, few-flowered, 1.0-1.6 mm in diam. at the base, 1.4-10.0 cm long, densely subsericeous-tomentellous; peduncles glabrescent towards the base, short, branchlets (if present) very short. *Flowers* (Fig. 33 A-G) cream, creamy, pale yellow, yellow, yellow-greenish or green-yellowish, densely grayish to yellowish subsericeous-tomentellous, with ± short, ± appressed hairs, (2.5-)3.25-3.68(-3.8) mm long, (1.6-)1.79-2.25(-3.0) mm in diam. at apex; tube urceolate, 0.86-1.2 mm long, 0.8-1.0 mm in diam.; pedicels sericeous, (0-)0.4-0.6(-2.0) mm long; tepals subequal, white, yellow, (1.7-)1.86-2.4(-2.5) mm long, c. 1.0-1.66 mm broad, slightly concave, erect or erect-patent and slightly incurved at apex, widely ovate to ovate-elliptical, tip acutish or obtuse, pilose to glabrescent within; stamens included, yellowish; stamens of whorls I and II introrse, 0.94-1.44 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.19 ± 0.17 mm; N = 10), conspicuously shorter than tepals, anthers large, glabrous, ovate, c. 0.55-0.96 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.68 ± 0.11 mm; N = 19), 0.38-0.51 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.43 ± 0.05 mm; N = 12), connectives obtuse, strongly protruding beyond the large sporangia, filaments rather slender, densely pilose, as long as or slightly shorter than anthers, somewhat to manifestly adnate to tepals; stamens of whorl III lateral or extrorse-lateral, c. 1.3-1.7 mm long, anthers narrowly ovate, glabrous, c. 0.7-1.0(-1.5) mm long, 0.4 mm broad, connectives thick, sub-clavate, obtuse, strongly prolonged beyond the sporangia, filaments rather slender, as long or longer, densely pilose; glands subglobose, 0.4-0.7 mm long, 0.4-0.8 mm broad, compressed, rather long to short pedicelled to sub-sessile, pedicel pilose, rather distant from the filaments; staminodes large, triangular-ovate, sub-cordate, acute, 0.56-1.2(-1.5) mm long, 0.37-0.8 mm broad, tip and abaxial side pilose, adaxial side flattened, glabrous, stalks conspicuous, stout, pilose; gynoecium immersed in the tube, glabrous, 2.2-4.3 mm long, ovary ellipsoid, 0.8-1.87(-2.1) mm long, 0.4-1.2 mm in diam., gradually merging into the cylindrical-conical, glabrous, 1.38-2.4 mm long style with small, truncate, discoid stigma. *Fruits* yellow with green tinges, pale yellow, yellow or yellowish with pulp white juicy, green-yellowish, ellipsoid-ovoid to pyriform, usually with a neck at the base, many-ribbed (12-15), c. 2-3.27(-4) cm long, c. 1.36-2.52 cm in diam. (Fig. 9 A-C).

Phenology - Flowering material in March to May, and July to October. Fruiting material in January, February, April, May, and August to December. Mature fruits mostly in December. Three collections with both flowers and immature fruits in August to October.

Distribution and habitat (Fig. 34) - Species with disjunct distribution, registered from Venezuela, Guyana, Surinam, French Guiana, and Brazil. In French Guiana, the species is reported to be rare, occurring in riverine and creek forests (Benoist, 1931; van Roosmalen, 1985). In Brazil, the species has been sparsely collected in Amapá, Bahia, Mato Grosso, Pará and Rondônia, mostly in riparian and floodplain (várzea) forests, but also in terra firme (non-inundated) forest. From sea level to 1300 m altitude.

Uses - According to Pio Corrêa (1926) and Le Cointe (1934), its yellowish wood is well-suited for carpentry and woodworking, fruits are stimulative as well as carminative. Benoist (1931) informed also that the wood is rather soft, excellent for joinery and framing. Dragendorff (1898), citing Peckolt, stated that the species has the same uses as *C. moschata*. Fruits are indicated as endozoochorous (eaten by specialised frugivores; van Roosmalen, 1985). According to P. Grenand (pers. comm.) the vernacular name *Wayãpi* indicates that the fruits are eaten by agoutis.

Comments - *Cryptocarya guianensis* is recognised by its somewhat cinnamon/ochre-coloured-drying leaves, shiny with rudimentary reticulation on upper surface; flowers with tepals subequal, large; stamens of whorls I and II conspicuously shorter than tepals; anthers glabrous; glands subglobose relatively large and broad, and by its mature fruits usually globose, ribbed, with a neck at the base. Overall similarity of floral features and sometimes even leaves suggests that *C. moschata* is the closest relative of *C. guianensis*.

The type of *Cryptocarya maroniensis*, a subjective junior synonym of *C. guianensis*, was unfortunately not available to me, but its images from Paris and Field Museum were. However, since Benoist's (1924) description does not provide distinguishing characters, I followed Kosterman's (1937) decision on synonymy under *C. guianensis*.

It should be noted that *C. guianensis* as circumscribed here is a species poorly collected in Brazilian Amazon or even in the Guiana Shield (mainly in French Guiana). From information available on specimen's labels, the species has been reported either as small trees ranging from 4 to 15 m thus reproducing in the understorey, or as large trees up to 25 m. Additionally, the contrasting colours quoted on its bark and sapwood would also suggest it is a rather variable entity or that more than one taxon could be involved, not necessarily related to the characters evoked by Benoist. Both *C. guianensis* and *C. maroniensis* have been cited in the checklists of the plants of the Guianas (Boggan *et al.*, 1997; Hollowell *et al*. 2001).

Specimens examined - 43 (listed in appendix 13.3).

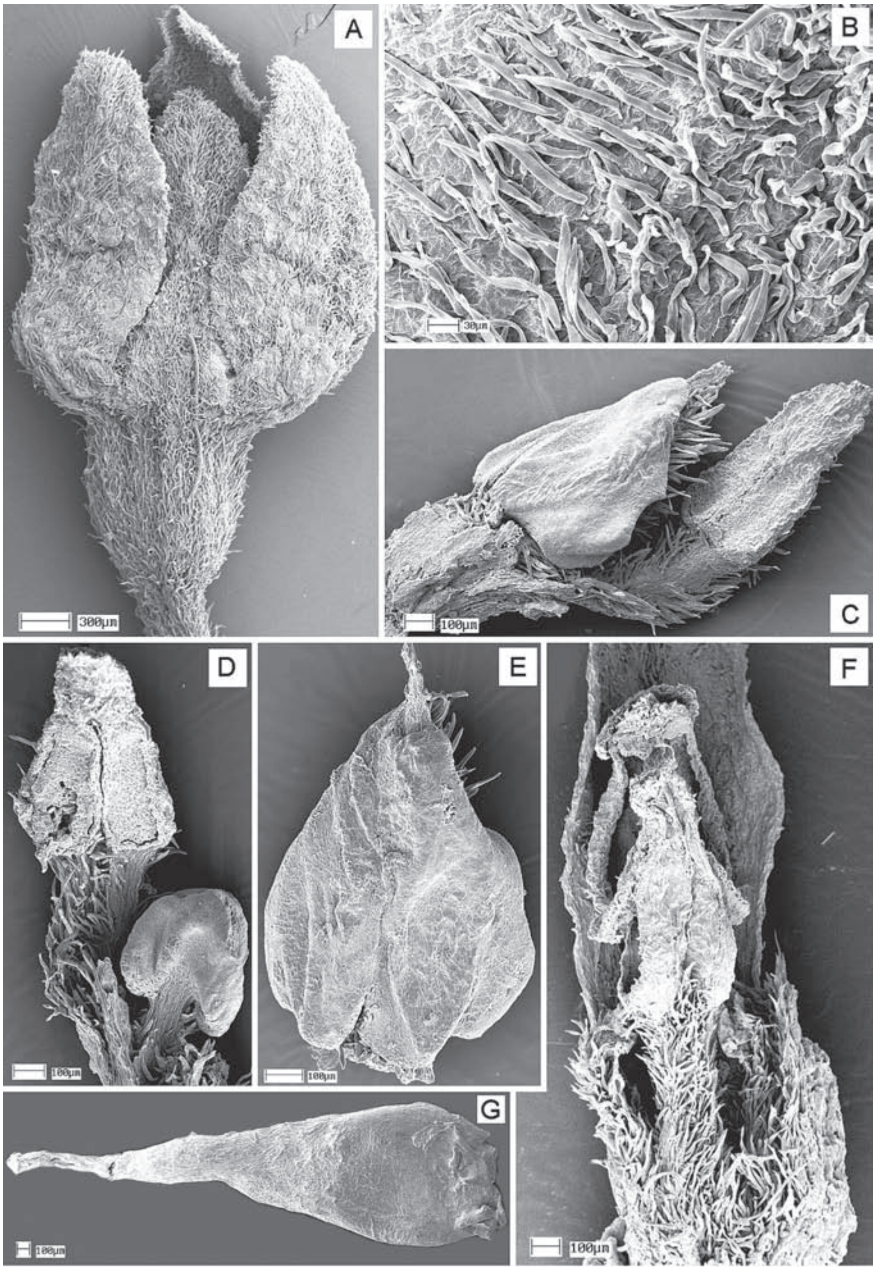


Fig. 33. SEM micrographs of flowers of *Cryptocarya guianensis* Meissner. A. Flower bud (from *Kuhlmann 2118*, RB); B. External indument (from *Kuhlmann 2118*, RB); C. Adaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl II, introrse, and staminode (from *Pires & Silva 1388*, RB); D. Adaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl I, introrse, and gland (from *Pires & Silva 1388*, RB); E. Abaxial side of staminode (from *Pires & Silva 1388*, RB); F. Adaxial side of stamens of the androecial whorls I and III (from *Kuhlmann 2118*, RB); G. Gynoecium (from *Kuhlmann 2118*, RB). (Photomicrographs by author).

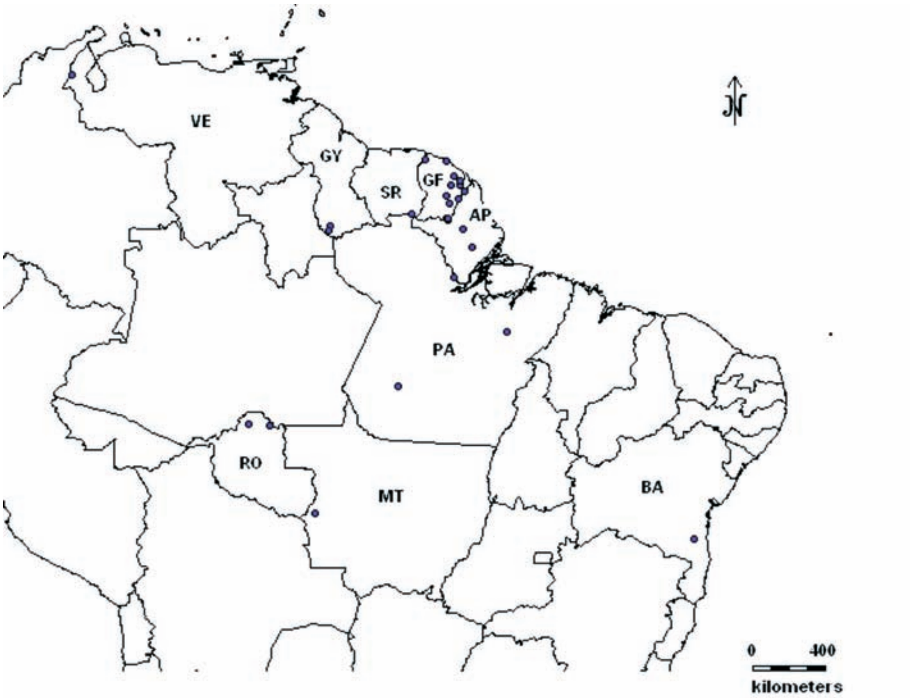


Fig. 34. Distribution of *Cryptocarya guianensis* Meissner.

5. *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner

in *Prodr*. (DC.) 15 (1): 75 (1864). – Holotype: Brazil. Rio de Janeiro, “In sylvis Mandiocensis”, Oct. 1823 (fl.), *L. Riedel s.n*. (LE, photo in UEC!; sheet with number 91 in original label, plus label of determination by Carl Mez in 1887, plus label of Holotype, conf. by Henk van der Werff in 1988; isotypes: B† [F Neg. No. 3844!], GOET! (2 sheets, photos in UEC!]), K! (cibachrome in UEC!), L-0036185! (photo in UEC!), L-0036186! (photo in UEC!), LE (photo in UEC!), NY-00355045! (photo in UEC!), OXF (right-hand specimen, photo in UEC!), OXF (photo in UEC!), U (photo in UEC!). Plate VI B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

Illustrations - Vattimo-Gil (1957, Fig. 7, habit and fruit), Vattimo-Gil (1966b, Fig. 38-46, flower pieces; 68, flower; 69, leaf; 74-76, fruits), Coe-Teixeira (1965, táb. I, Fig. 3, leaves, flower pieces and fruit), Moraes (2003, Pr. 3, I, stamen of androecial whorl; I-K, fruits and fresh material).

Vernacular names - batalheira, beribebas, cajati or cajaty, canela-batalha, canela-branca, canela-de-porco, canela-fogo, canela-inhotinga, canela-moscada, canela-nhotinga, canela-nhutinga, canela-noz-moscada, inhutinga, nhotinga, nhutinga, noz-moscada, noz-moscada-brasileira, noz-moscada-do-brasil.

Description - *Trees* up to 35 m tall, trunk cylindrical, DBH 15.91-104.0 cm ($\bar{X}$ = 45.46 ± 15.06 cm; *N* = 494), bark (Fig. 35) laterite (dark brick red) to rusty-brownish, flaky in adult trees, relatively smooth to rugose when young, with lenticels. *Branches* cylindrical, thick, dark to light brownish, relatively smooth to rugose or verrucose. *Branchlets* (Fig. 36 A-D) 5 cm below terminal bud c. 1.6-2.4 mm in diam., dark to light brownish, initially angular from the beginning, terete towards the base, relatively smooth to striate, glabrescent to densely pubescent, with short, appressed, yellowish hairs; terminal buds minute, ovoid, pubescent, densely covered by yellowish appressed hairs. *Petioles* 8.5-18.0 mm long, 1.0-2.0 mm thick, slightly to deeply canaliculate above, roundish below, striate to rugose, glabrescent to minutely pubescent, with short and/or long, curled to straight, ± appressed and/or ± ascending hairs. *Leaves* (Fig. 36 A-E) alternate, narrow-elliptic-lanceolate to broad-ovate or obovate, 5.0-17.7 cm long, 1.85-7.0 cm broad, chartaceous to chartaceous-coriaceous to coriaceous; young leaves pubescent on both surfaces, with short, appressed, yellowish hairs; adult leaves glabrous to glabrescent above, pubescent below, with short to long, straight to curled, mostly appressed to ascending, yellowish hairs, tip acute to acuminate, base acute to cuneate, margin slightly flat to recurved, sclerified; above pale to somewhat shining in some collections, poorly to prominulously reticulate; beneath paler, opaque, with papillae conspicuous; midrib impressed to level above, prominent below, rusty-red in some collections, secondary veins erect-patent (5-9 per side), often arcuate near the margin, inconspicuous to prominulous above, prominulous to prominent below; tertiary venation poorly to prominulously reticulate above, prominulous below; venation pattern camptodromous-brochidodromous. *Inflorescences* (Fig. 5) greenish, axillary to subterminal, thyrso-paniculate, few to often many-flowered, 0.7-1.2 mm in diam. at the base, 4.8-8.7 cm long, pubescent to rusty-strigose, with ± short, ± appressed and ± ascending yellowish or yellow-rusty hairs, often shorter than leaves; peduncles pubescent; bracts and bracteoles deciduous. *Flower buds* cream, white-greenish or greenish. *Flowers* (Fig. 37) white, whitish, greenish, green-yellowish, cream or yellowish, minutely tomentose, 3.4-4.6(-6.0) mm long, 1.6-2.8(-4.0) mm in diam. at apex; tube urceolate to narrow-subconic-urceolate, 1.3-1.64 mm long, 0.9-1.3 mm in diam.; pedicels tomentose, 0.5-1.5 mm long; tepals equal to subequal, 1.64-2.5 mm long, 0.8-1.34(-2.0) mm broad, concave, ovate to subelliptical, tip acute, pilose within; stamens included; stamens of whorls I and II introrse, 1.0-1.64 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.33 ± 0.22 mm; N = 18), anthers glabrous to ciliate, sub-triangular, 0.56-1.12 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.79 ± 0.12 mm; N = 44), 0.3-0.58 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.45 ± 0.05 mm; N = 30), connectives prolonged beyond the large sporangia, tip obtuse to truncate, filaments densely pilose, shorter than anthers, adnate to tepals; stamens of whorl III lateral to introrse-lateral, erect, 0.99-1.85 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.39 ± 0.25 mm; N = 19), anthers narrow-ovate, glabrous to ciliate, 0.64-1.0 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.84 ± 0.11 mm; N = 31), 0.29-0.44 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.36 ± 0.04 mm; N = 12), connectives prolonged beyond the large sporangia, tip obtuse-rounded to truncate, filaments rather slender, equal to longer than anthers, pilose; glands subglobose, 0.32-0.89 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.54 ± 0.14 mm; N = 31), 0.28-0.6 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.44 ± 0.08 mm; N = 20), pedicel long, pilose; staminodes relatively large, sagittate, 0.59-1.2 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.91 ± 0.16 mm; N = 23), 0.4-0.66 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.49 ± 0.06 mm; N = 14), tip and abaxial side pilose, stalks conspicuous, short, stout, pilose; gynoecium immersed in the tube, glabrous, 1.72-3.52 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 2.57 ± 0.59 mm; N = 9), ovary ellipsoid, 0.6-1.0 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.86 ± 0.14 mm; N = 10), 0.29-0.65 mm in diam. ($\bar{X}$ = 0.41 ± 0.10; N = 10), gradually merging into the about 0.94-2.45 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.67 ± 0.49 mm; N = 9) style with small, discoid stigma. *Mature fruits* (Fig. 38) straw-coloured, cream, ivory, white, yellow, pale-yellow, yellowish, yellow-whitish or yellow-greenish. *Mature fresh fruits* (without remotion of the accrescent receptacular tube) from the population of Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho are ellipsoid to globose, 1.45-3.06 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 2.26 ± 0.28 cm; N = 1892), 1.29-2.55 cm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.90 ± 0.24 cm; N = 1892), longitudinally ribbed (nearly always). The diaspores (pericarp and seed) from the former fruits are 1.34-3.00 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 2.17 ± 0.27 cm; N = 1764), 1.16-1.92 cm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.52 ± 0.11 cm; N = 1764; Moraes & Alves, 1997). Dried fruits (with receptacular tube adnate) from herbarium specimens, 1.85-3.14 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 2.52 ± 0.24 cm; N = 142), 1.19-2.0 cm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.69 ± 0.14 cm; N = 142) (Fig. 9 H); flesh portion originated from the accrescent flower tube usually thin.

Phenology - Flowering material in February, and July to December; flowering peak between October and December. Immature fruits in January to April, July, November, and December; mature fruits in March to August, October, and November; fruiting peak mainly from May to August.

Distribution and habitat (Fig. 39) - Species registered from states of Bahia, Minas Gerais, Paraná, Rio de Janeiro, Santa Catarina and São Paulo. Mostly in Montane and Submontane Ombrophilous Dense Forest, less frequent in Semideciduous forests of Minas Gerais and São Paulo. From 10 to c. 1180 m altitude.

Uses - von Martius [in von Spix & von Martius' *Reise Bras.* II. 543 n. 1. 1828; 1843, 1868, and *obs. 1095b* (Plate X, B)] registered that the fruits are distinct by their aroma and flavour, being carminative and digestive (cardiac); folk medicine using the terms “fava de puchury” or “pichury” comes to the same insight. Further, Nees von Esenbeck (1836) pointed out that the dried fruits provide ethereal oils with pleasant sweet scent, resembling cloves [*Syzygium aromaticum* (L.) Merr. & L.M. Perry]; Peckolt (1868) reported that the aromatic fruits are an excellent carminative and, externally, in cataplasms, they have good effect against the “debility of stomach” and colics of children; Caminhoá (1877) also indicated that the species produces essential oils, the fruits are carminative, stimulative, and can be used as a substitute for nutmeg; according to Dragendorff (1898; after Peckolt), Peckolt & Peckolt (1899) and Pio Corrêa (1926), the bark is bitter and aromatic, considered to be stomachical and used against colics and diarrhoea etc. Record & Hess (1942) indicated that its ”timber is useful for general construction, but that the species’ chief interest is with the fruits which resemble nutmegs in appearance and pungent flavour”. The species is honey-producing (Pio Corrêa, 1926).

Traditional people from the region of Marliéria and Timóteo, Minas Gerais, Parque Estadual do Rio Doce, still use the fruits as spice (pers. obs.). Rossato (1996) reported that *caiçaras* at Picinguaba, São Paulo, use the tea from its seeds against stomachache, and its crushed leaves mixed with water against aches and colics; its wood has been used to manufacture canoes. This species is rich in alkaloids, styrylpyrones (Cavalheiro, 1995; Cavalheiro & Yoshida, 2000), and flavonoids (Pascoli *et al*., 1997).

Fruits are widely consumed by primate populations [brown howler monkeys (*Alouatta fusca* (Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, 1812)), brown capuchins (*Cebus apella* (Linnaeus, 1758)), and woolly spider monkeys or “muriquis” (*Brachyteles arachnoides* (Geoffroy Saint-Hilaire, 1806)], and cracid birds [*Pipile jacutinga* (Spix, 1825) and *Penelope obscura* (Temminck, 1815)] (Kuhlmann, 1975; Moraes, 1992a, b, 1993; Galetti *et al.* 1997; Moraes *et al*., 2002; pers. obs.). Pizo & Oliveira (2000) also reported the chemical composition of the pulpy diaspores of *C. mandioccana* collected at Parque Estadual Intervales, Saibadela Research Station, Sete Barras, SP and indicated that 8 species of ants were attracted by the diaspores, which were part of their diet. Vieira *et al*. (2003) reported the consumption of fruits of *C. mandioccana* by small rodents of the Parque Estadual Intervales, SP. They found that the fleshy part of the fruit (accrescent tube) was eaten by *Akodon serrensis* (Thomas, 1902), *Nectomys squamipes* (Brants, 1827), *Oligoryzomys nigripes* (Olfers, 1818), and *Oryzomys russatus* (Wagner, 1848), whereas both the fleshy part and the seed were eaten by *Delomys dorsalis* (Hensel, 1872), *Oecomys* aff. *concolor* (Wagner, 1845), and *Trinomys iheringi* (Thomas, 1911). The authors also indicated that *O. russatus* is likely to be a secondary disperser of the seeds (see also Briani *et al*., 2001).

Comments - *Cryptocarya mandioccana* is a well-collected species with a relatively wide distribution. It can be recognised by its leaves that are manifestly pubescent on the lower surface, with conspicuous papillae, midrib impressed to level above, prominent below, inflorescences and flowers densely pubescent, and by its mostly ellipsoid fruits, medium-sized, clearly ribbed, with the fleshy portion usually thin. Its closest relatives seem to be *C. moschata* and *C. riedeliana* as it shares similar floral characters with them; *C. riedeliana* also has, to some extent, similar fruits.

Although *Cryptocarya mandioccana* can be easily distinguished from other congeneric species by its pubescent indument on the lower leaf surface, some collections of *C. citriformis* have been confused with it due to their general vegetative alikeness and because both species may share similar foliar indument on the lower surface. Hair orientation, whether ascending to erect or appressed to the leaf surface, appears to be stable within the species, but both extremes are found in the circumscription adopted here. Usually only one type of hair is produced on a surface. Collections of *C. mandioccana* bearing short, straight, appressed hairs on the abaxial side of leaves (which is the pattern found in the type specimen) are mainly found in populations of Bahia, Minas Gerais, Rio de Janeiro, and from Anhembi, Cunha, São Luiz do Paraitinga, and Ubatuba in state of São Paulo. The population of Serra da Cantareira, SP, shows individuals either with the former pattern of foliar indument, or with long, curled, ascending hairs on the abaxial side of leaves. The latter pattern is mainly found in populations from Paraná, Santa Catarina, and from Cubatão, Pariqüera-Açu, São Paulo, São Roque, and São Sebastião in state of São Paulo. Collections from Itajaí, SC, also show both patterns of foliar indument.

Specimens examined - 279 (listed in appendix 13.3).

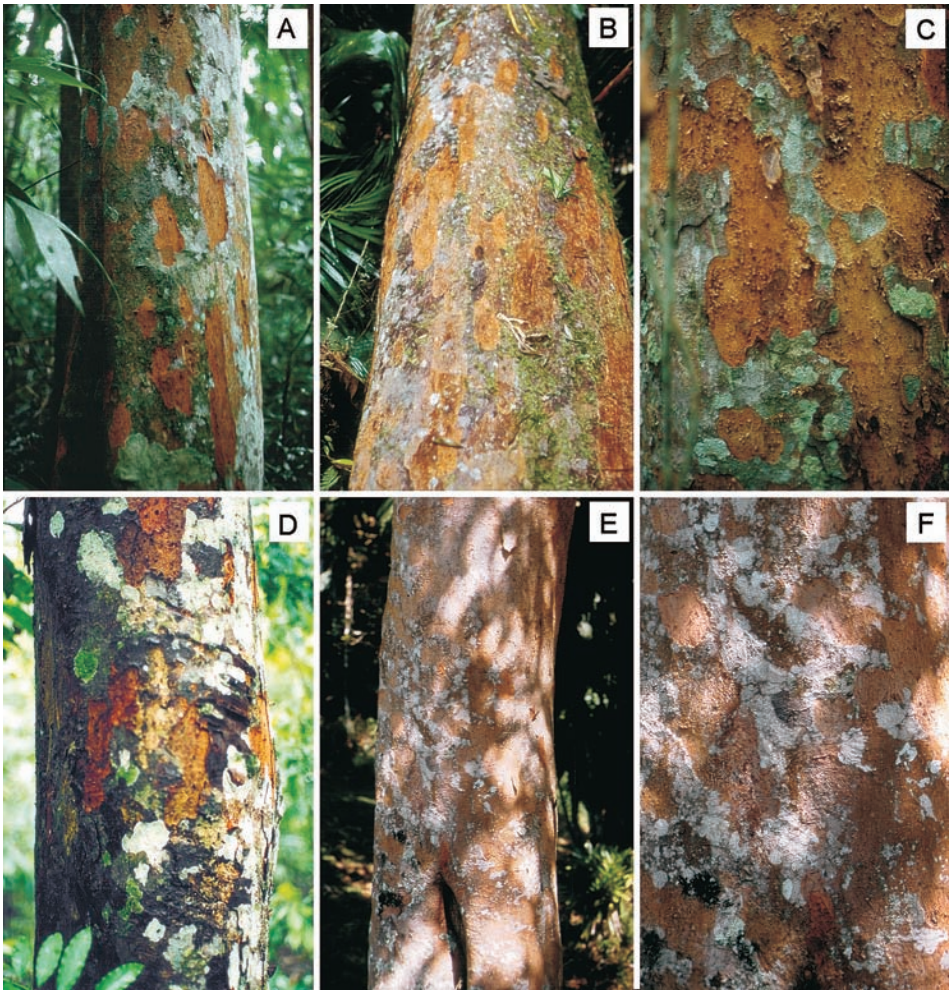


Fig. 35. Barks of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner. A-C. P.E. Carlos Botelho, São Miguel Arcanjo, SP; D. P.E. Rio Doce, MG; E-F. Serra da Estrela, Petrópolis, RJ. (Photographs by author).

Fig. 36. *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner. A-B. Branches collected at P.E. Cantareira, São Paulo; C-D. Branches collected at P.E. Intervales, Núcleo Saibadela, SP; E-F. Detail of leaves. (Photographs by author).

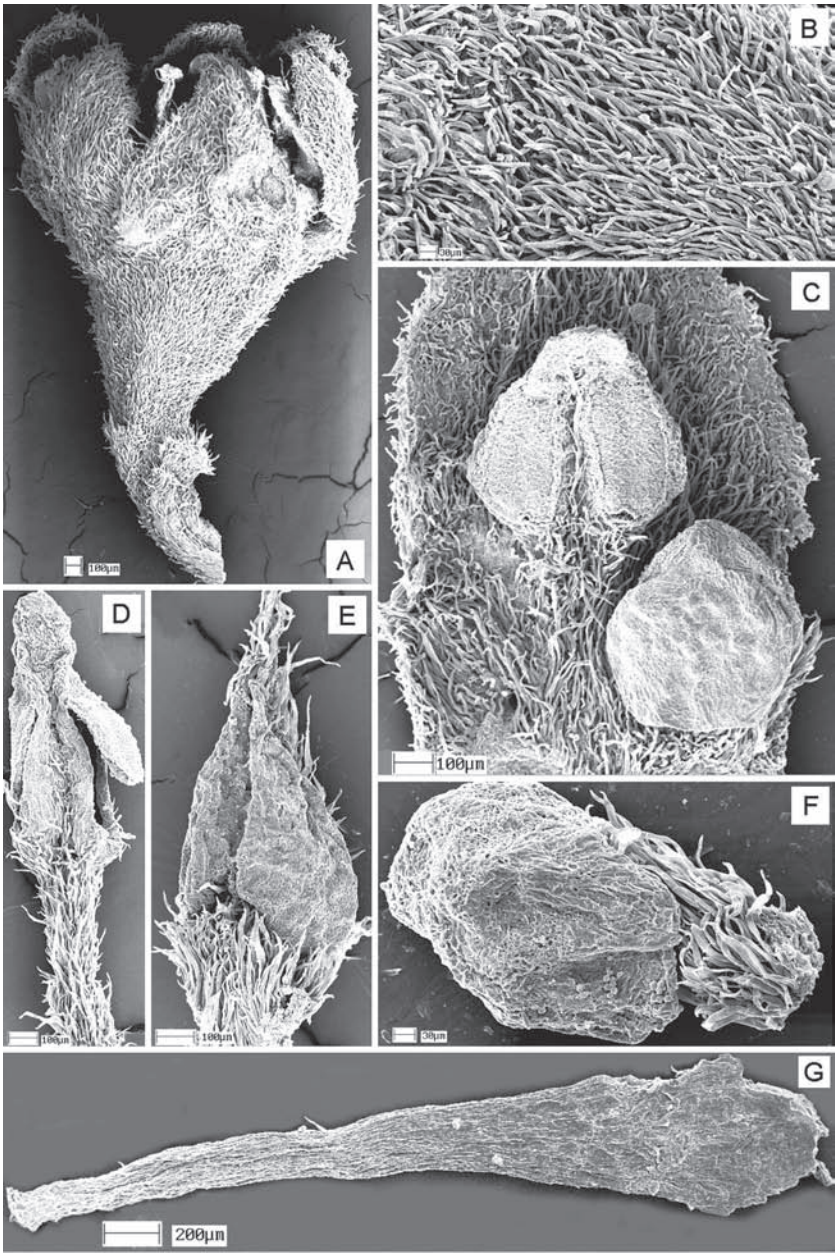


Fig. 37. SEM micrographs of flowers of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner. A. Flower bud; B. External indumenta; C. Adaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl I, introrse, and gland; D. Abaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl III, lateral-extrorse; E. Abaxial side of staminode; F. Detail of gland; G. Gynoecium (from *Riedel s.n.*, L-0036185). (Photomicrographs by author).

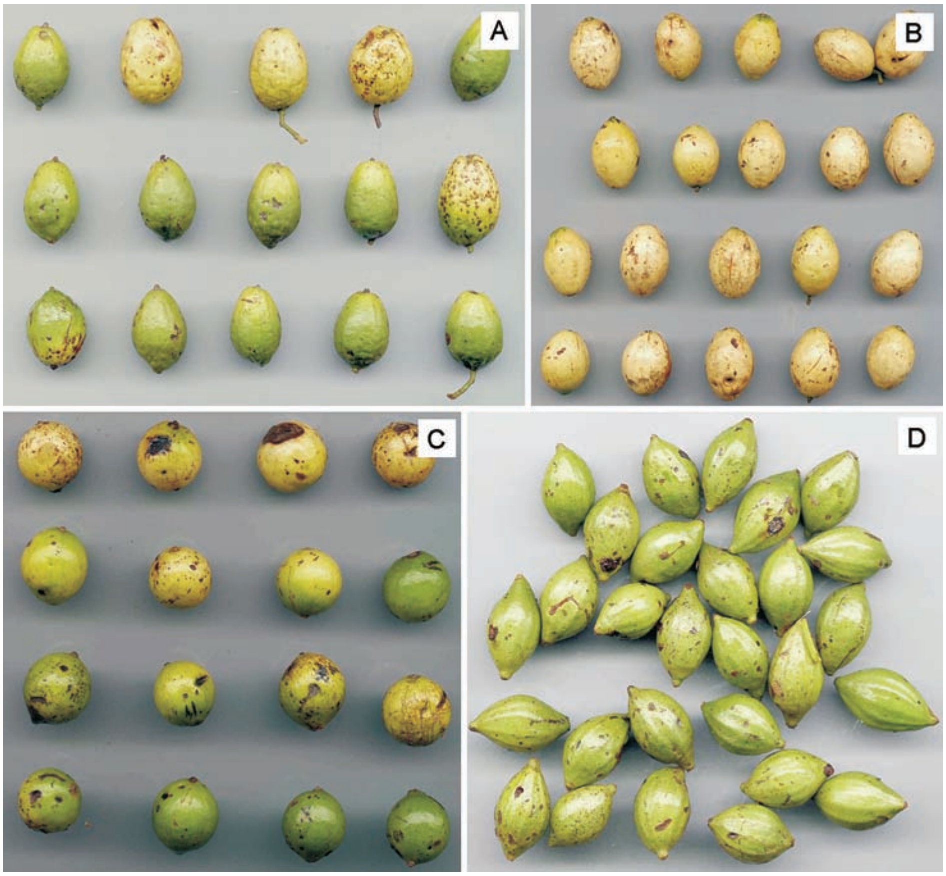


Fig. 38. *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner: A-B. Mature fruits, Serra da Estrela, Petrópolis, RJ, June 2001; C. Mature fruits, E.E. Juréia-Itatins, SP, May 2001; D. Immature fruits, P.E. Intervales, Nucleus Saibadela, SP, April 2001. (Photographs by author).

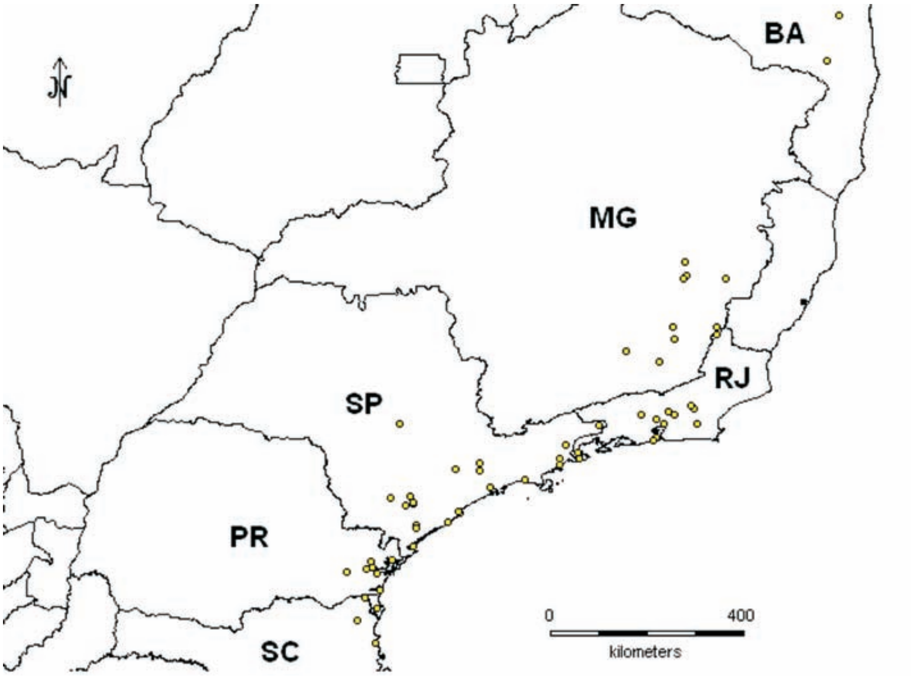


Fig. 39. Distribution of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner.

6. *Cryptocarya micrantha* Meissner

in *Prodr*. (DC.) 15 (1): 75 (1864). – Holotype: Brazil. Rio de Janeiro, “In sylv. umbr. Mand.”, Oct. 1823 (fl., fr.), *L. Riedel s.n*. [LE, photo in UEC!; isotypes: B† (F Neg. No. 3845!), GOET! (2 sheets, photos in UEC!), K! (cibachrome in UEC!), L-0033190! (photo in UEC!), L-0036191! (photo in UEC!), LE (photo in UEC!), NY-00355046! (photo in UEC!)]. Plate VII A (cf. Appendix 13.5).

= *Cryptocarya granulata* Vattimo-Gil, *Rodriguésia* 25(37): 222 et 237, *f*. 71 et 72 (1966b). – Holotype: Brazil. Minas Gerais, Vargem Alegre, Fazenda das Pedras, 25 Jul. 1928 (fr.), *J.G. Kuhlmann 39* [RB!, photo in UEC!; sheet with label of “Serviço Florestal do Brasil no. 351”, plus label of “Herbário do Jardim Botânico do Rio de Janeiro no. 91292”; isotypes: BO n.v., RB! (3 sheets, photos in UEC!)]. Plate VII B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

= *Cryptocarya schwackeana* Mez, *Arbeiten Königl. Bot. Gart. Breslau* 1: 107 (1892). – Lectotype (designated by Moraes, 2005a): Brazil. Minas Gerais, Rio Novo, s.d. (fl.), *F.P.L. Araújo s.n. in Herb. Schwacke 6680* [RB-48690!, photo in UEC! (Holotype: B†)]. Plate VIII B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

Illustrations - Mez (1889, t. III – Fig. 12, fruit), Vattimo-Gil (1957, Fig. 6, habit and fruits), Vattimo-Gil (1966b, Fig. 47-51, flower pieces; 59, fruit), Quinet (2001, Fig. 4 C, habit and flower pieces; 5 C, photograph of fruiting branch) and Quinet & Andreata (2002, Fig. 3 C, habit and flower pieces), Assis *et al*. (2005, Fig. 3 B, fruit).

Vernacular names - Canela-batalha, goiaba-de-mico.

Description - *Trees* or small trees, 3-20 m tall, trunk cylindrical, DBH 6.37-35.01 cm ($\bar{X}$ = 18.24 ± 10.12 cm; *N* = 13), bark cinnamon to red-brown, flaky, with lenticels (Fig. 40 A-B). *Branches* terete, slender, brown to gray or reddish, slightly warty, with lenticels. *Branchlets* 5 cm below teminal bud c. 1-1.6 mm in diam., slender, smooth, glabrous, dark to light-brown (dried), initially angular from the beginning; terminal buds ovoid, densely yellowish to rusty-strigose, with short, ± appressed hairs. *Petioles* thin, 5.0-10.0 mm long, 0.8-2.0 mm thick, seldom deeply to slightly canaliculate or flattish above, somewhat roundish below, glabrous, smooth to striate, dark (dried). *Leaves* alternate, elliptical to elliptic-lanceolate, 4.1-12.0 cm long, 1.1-4.5 cm broad, chartaceous to rather stiffly chartaceous (rarely coriaceous) (Fig. 41 A-D), glabrous above, glabrous to glabrescent with very sparse hairs mainly along midrib below, tip acute to obtusely or broadly acuminate, or caudate and rarely retuse, base acute to obtuse, margin flat and hardly recurved, sclerified; above green, somewhat shining in dried material, prominulously and rather reticulate, granulate in some collections; beneath paler, dull, glaucescent in some collections, papillae conspicuous to inconspicuous; midrib prominulous above, prominent below, secondary veins rather patent (7-12 per side), arcuate towards margin, prominulous on both surfaces; tertiary venation prominulous and densely reticulate below; venation pattern camptodromous-brochidodromous. *Inflorescences* axillary and subterminal, thyrso-paniculate, few to many-flowered, 0.5-2.4 mm in diam. at the base, 1.2-10.0 cm long, lax, broadly pyramidal, yellowish to rusty-tomentellous; peduncles short, smooth; bracts and bracteoles minute, ovate, acute, densely yellowish tomentellous, sub-persistent. *Flower buds* green to greenish or cream-greenish. *Flowers* greenish-yellow, whitish to greenish-white, densely yellowish-tomentellous (Fig. 42 A), with ± long, ± ascending hairs (Fig. 42 B), 2.6-3.2(-4.3) mm long, 1.2-2.0(-2.2) mm in diam. at apex; tube cylindrical sub-urceolate, glabrous within, 0.89-1.5(-1.6) mm long, 0.8-1.2 mm in diam.; pedicels nil or up to 1.3 mm long; tepals equal, 0.9-2.5 mm long, (0.6-)1.1-1.3 mm broad, concave, erect and slightly incurved at apex, ovate, roundish to acutish, pilose within; stamens included (Fig. 42 C); stamens of whorls I and II introrse, 0.5-1.0 mm long, anthers glabrous, broadly triangular-ovate (Fig. 42 D), c. (0.22-)0.28-0.66 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.52 ± 0.14 mm; N = 11), c. (0.17-)0.33-0.45 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.41 ± 0.03 mm; N = 12), connectives prolonged beyond the large sporangia, tip obtuse or acutish, filaments rather slender, pilose, as long as or shorter than anthers, adnate to tepals; stamens of whorl III extrorse (Fig. 42 E), c. 0.6-1.4 mm long, anthers glabrous, c. 0.3-0.9 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.54 ± 0.18 mm; N = 13), 0.24-0.37 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.29 ± 0.04 mm; N = 9), connectives thick, prolonged beyond the large sporangia, tip truncate, filaments rather stout, as long or slightly shorter than anthers, pilose; glands subglobose, 0.37-0.5 mm long, 0.3-0.5 mm broad, often with hollows, adnate to the filaments, short pedicelled to sub-sessile, pedicel pilose; staminodes relatively small (Fig. 42 F), triangular-ovate, three-edged, acute, c. 0.3-0.8 mm long, 0.25-0.3 mm broad, tip and abaxial side long pilose, nearly sessile; gynoecium ellipsoid (Fig. 42 G), 1.0-2.2 mm long, glabrous, ovary ovoid, 0.6-0.8 mm long, c. 0.3-0.5 mm broad, style 0.6-1.4 mm long, cylindrical-conical, stigma small, truncate, obtuse. *Immature fruits* green (Fig. 41 E). *Mature fruits* green-yellowish, green or orange, pear-shaped with a neck at base (Fig. 9 E), or ellipsoid to globose (Fig. 9 G; Plate VII A-B (cf. Appendix 13.5), many-ribbed, 1.45-4.1 cm long (N = 150; $\bar{X}$ = 3.08 ± 0.43 cm), 0.95-3.0 cm broad (N = 150; $\bar{X}$ = 2.12 ± 0.34 cm); flesh portion originated from the accrescent flower tube usually thin.

Phenology - Flowering material in January, May, June, August to November. Immature fruits in April to September, November and December; mature fruits in June, July, October, and November.

Distribution and habitat (Fig. 43) - Species restricted to the states of Espírito Santo, Minas Gerais, Rio de Janeiro and São Paulo. Mostly in the Ombrophilous Dense Forest, but also collected in Semi-decidual forests of Minas Gerais, from 10-900 m altitude. Judging from my own collections at Serra da Juréia and Serra da Estrela and from the scarce material deposited in herbaria (52 collections), the species likely occurs only at low frequency and low density in the known populations.

Comments - *Cryptocarya micrantha* can be recognised by its branchlets glabrous, leaves elliptical, chartaceous, glabrous above, glabrous to glabrescent below, midrib prominulous above, prominent below, secondary veins prominulous on both surfaces, tertiary venation prominulous and densely reticulate below, petioles almost always slightly canaliculate or flattish above, inflorescences and flowers densely tomentellous, and fruits relatively large, pear-shaped with a neck at base or ellipsoid to globose, many-ribbed. As pointed out previously, the species seems to be related to *C. botelhensis*, and also with *C. moschata*, which can be easily mistaken for this species due to overall vegetative alikeness of some collections.

As pointed out by Kostermans (1937), the ring around the style, described by Mez (1892) in *C. schwackeana*, does not occur in all specimens and it seems to be the result of compression of the style in the narrow throat of the flower tube. Specimens from Serra da Juréia, SP bear fruits differing from the predominant pear-shaped pattern presented by collections of *C. micrantha* from Rio de Janeiro and Minas Gerais. However, their vegetative and flower characters are alike, except for the tip of leaves being caudate from several samples of the former.

Fresh leaves of *C. micrantha* showed to possess a high concentration of mucilage, which was observed during extractions of total DNA and isozymes for subsequent analyses.

Specimens examined - 52 (listed in appendix 13.3).

Fig. 40. Appearance of barks of *Cryptocarya micrantha* Meissner at Serra da Estrela, Petrópolis, RJ. (Photographs by author).

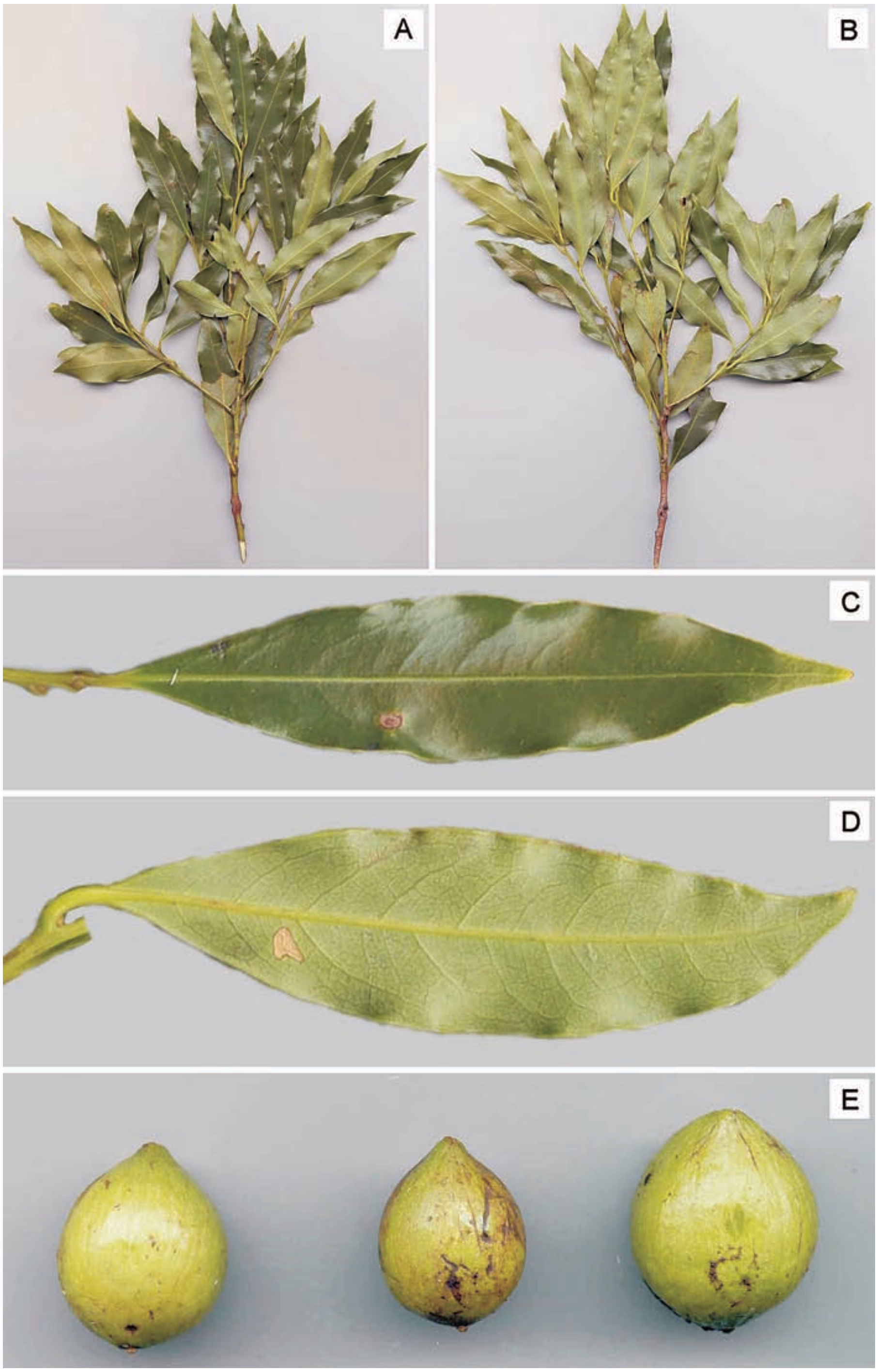


Fig. 41. *Cryptocarya micrantha* Meissner. A-B. Branches collected at Serra da Estrela, Petrópolis; C-D. Detail of leaves; E. Immature fruits, June 2001. (Photographs by author).

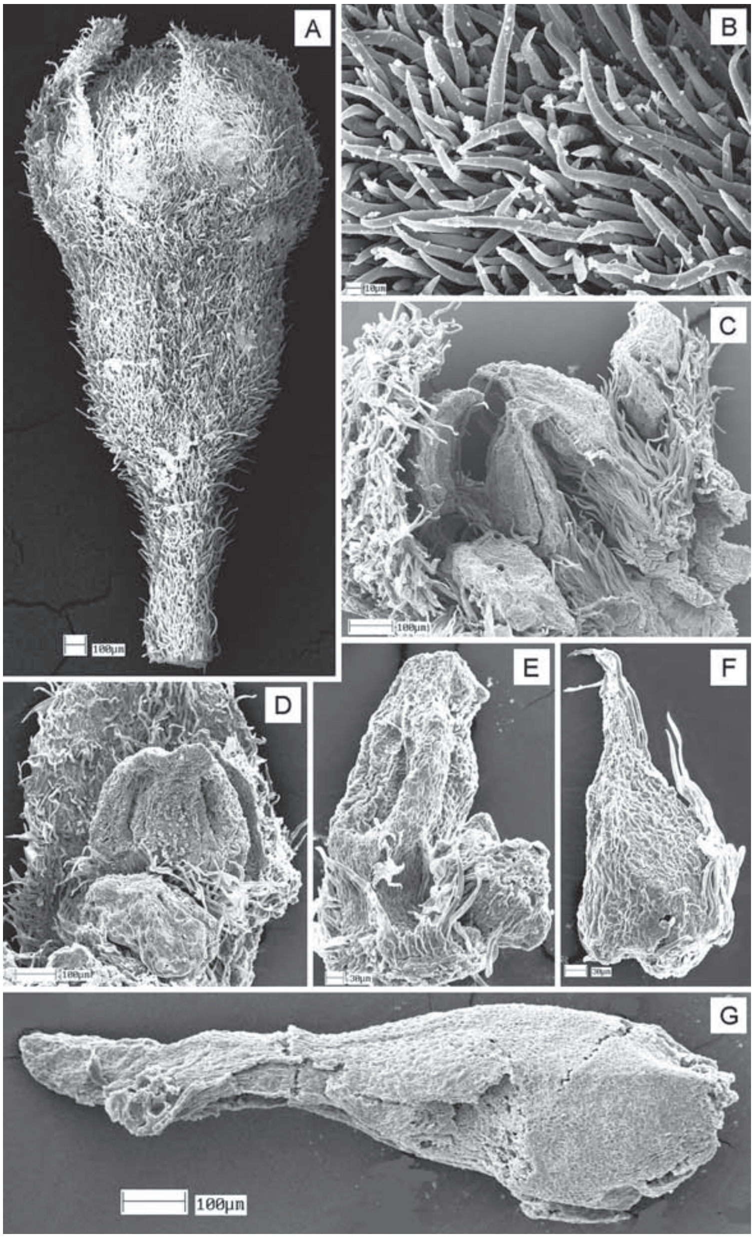


Fig. 42. EM micrographs of flowers of *Cryptocarya micrantha* Meissner. A. Flower bud (from *Riedel s.n.*, L-0036191); B. External indument (from *Riedel s.n.*, L-0036191); C. Longitudinal section of fully developed flower (from *Heringer 913*, ESA); D. Adaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl I, introrse, and gland (from *Riedel s.n.*, L-0036191); E. Abaxial side of stamen of the andreocial whorl III, lateral-extrorse, and gland (from *Riedel s.n.*, L-0036191); F. Abaxial side of staminode (from *Riedel s.n.*, L-0036191); G. Gynoecium (from *Riedel s.n.*, L-0036191). (Photomicrographs by author).

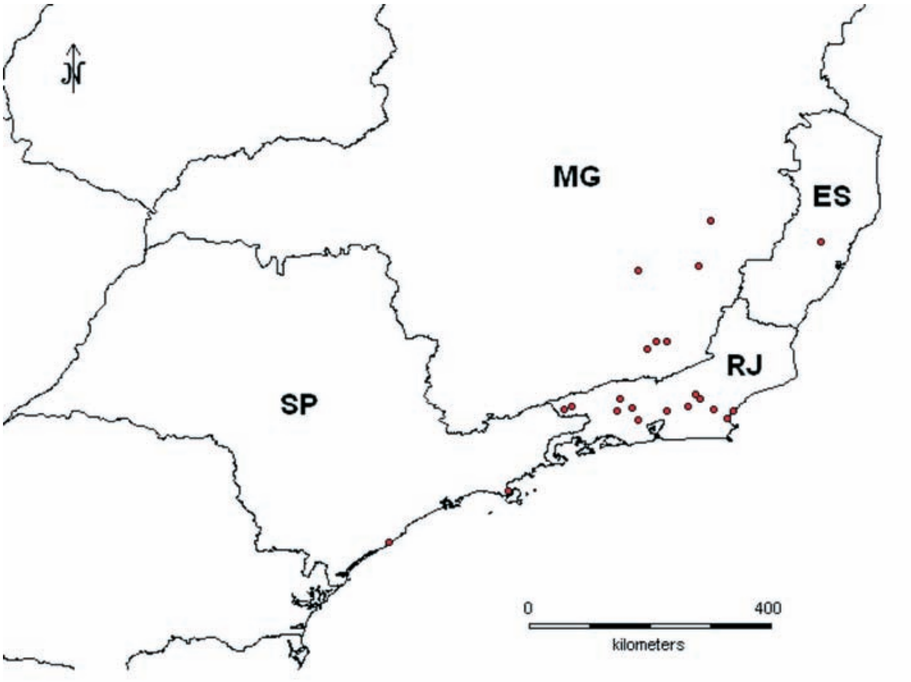


Fig. 43. Distribution of *Cryptocarya micrantha* Meissner.

7. *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius ex Nees

Linnaea 8: 37 (1833). – Lectotype (designated by Moraes, 2005a): Brazil. “Brasilia tropica”, s.d. (fl.), *F. Sellow s.n.* (*1375* fide Nees, 1836) [LE, photo in UEC!; isolectotypes: B† (F-619557!, fragments, photo in UEC!), CGE (photo in UEC!), E-109558! (photo in UEC!), HAL-101917 (photo in UEC!), K! (cibachrome in UEC!), K! (cibachrome in UEC!), KIEL! (photo in UEC!), L-0246990! (photo in UEC!), L-0246991! (photo in UEC!), US-00811475 (photo in UEC!)]. Fig. 49; Plate IX A (cf. Appendix 13.5).

= *Cryptocarya moschata* forma *angustifolia* Mez, *Jahrb. Königl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 5: 9 (1889). – Lectotype (designated by Moraes, 2005a): Brazil. Minas Gerais, 1845 (fl.), *J.F. Widgren 394* (BR-837722!, photo in UEC!; isolectotypes: K! (cibachrome in UEC!), LE (photo in UEC!), NY! (fragments, photo in UEC!), O!, R-30946! (photo in UEC!), S (3 sheets, photocopies in UEC!), U-0017916!, UPS (photo in UEC!). Plate IX B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

= *Nectandra robusta* Löfgren & Everett (1905) ex E. Navarro de Andrade & O. Vecchi, in *Les bois indigènes de São Paulo* 43 (1916). – Lectotype (designated here): drawing of branch with fruits and fruits in longitudinal and transversal sections in Navarro de Andrade & Vecchi (1916). Plate X A (cf. Appendix 13.5).

Illustrations - Meissner (1866, plate LVI), Coe-Teixeira (1965, Tab. I, Fig. 1, leaf, flower pieces and fruit), Moraes (2003, pr. 3 F-G, flower and stamen of androecial whorl I).

Vernacular names - Bataia, bataira, bataeira, batalha, batalheira, cajaty, canela-bastarda, canela-batalha, canela-batalheira, cabela-branca, canela-cega, canela-de-papagaio, canela-preta, farinha-seca, fruto-de-jacu, louro-precioso, pau-santo, tiriveiro.

Description - *Trees* up to 35 m tall, trunk cylindrical, DBH 8.0-199.90 cm ($\bar{X}$ = 55.37 ± 28.37 cm; *N* = 205), bark (Fig. 44) cinnamon to ochre-coloured or tawny, flaky in adult trees, smooth to rugose in the young, with lenticels. *Branches* cylindrical, thick, light to dark brown or grayish to blackish, smooth or with conspicuous longitudinal lenticels. *Branchlets* (Fig. 45 A-B) 5 cm below terminal bud c. 1.2-3.2 mm in diam., light or dark brownish, initially sub-angular or terete from the beginning, smooth to estriate, glabrous to glabrescent, with yellowish or rusty, mostly short, ± appressed hairs, somewhat shining; terminal buds minute, ovoid, pubescent, densely covered by yellowish, short, ± appressed hairs. *Petioles* thin, (3.7-)6.0-17.7 mm long, 0.7-1.8 mm thick, deeply canaliculate to subcanaliculate to flattish above, roundish below, rugose, glabrous. *Leaves* (Fig. 45 A-D) alternate, narrow-elliptical to lanceolate or obovate, (2.2-)3.5-16.0 cm long, (1.0-)1.5-6.5 cm broad, chartaceous to chartaceous-coriaceous (rarely rigid-coriaceous); young leaves sparsely pubescent on both surfaces, whereas adult leaves mostly glabrous on both surfaces, but some collections glabrescent below, with sparse hairs along midrib; tip mostly acute to acuminate to short-cuspidate or obtuse to rounded, base acute to attenuate or rarely obtuse, margin flat, incurved towards the base in some collections, sclerified; above rather shining, prominulous reticulate, rarely inconspicuous; beneath paler, with papillae conspicuous; midrib impressed to level to prominulous above, prominent below, secondary veins patent to erect-patent (5-11 per side), mostly prominulous or rarely poorly reticulate on both surfaces; tertiary venation loosely to mostly reticulate; venation pattern camptodromous-brochidodromous. *Inflorescences* axillary, paniculate, many-flowered, 0.6-1.1 mm in diam. at base, 1.7-10.0 cm long, sparse yellowish pubescent to rusty-strigose, often glabrescent towards the base, shorter than leaves; bracts and bracteoles minute, densely tomentelous. *Flowers* (Fig. 46) cream, light-cream, green, greenish, green-yellowish, yellow, yellowish or yellow-greenish, sparsely to densely pubescent, seldom glabrescent, with ± short, ± appressed hairs, c. 2.7-4.0(-5.0) mm long, 1.4-2.84(-4.0) mm in diam. at apex, tube urceolate, 0.98-2.6 mm long, 0.5-1.77 mm in diam.; pedicels mostly tomentose, glabrescent in few collections, 0.3-0.7(-1.0) mm long; tepals subequal, 1.47-2.44(-2.5) mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.84 ± 0.29 mm; N = 17), 0.68-1.73 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.04 ± 0.32 mm; N = 13), concave, ovate, tip acute to obtuse or rounded, pilose within; stamens included; stamens of whorls I and II introrse, incurved, 1.0-1.67 ($\bar{X}$ = 1.32 ± 0.19 mm; N = 13), anthers sparse pilose or ciliate, ovate to ovate-oblong, 0.51-0.99 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.72 ± 0.13 mm; N = 24), 0.3-0.58 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.46 ± 0.06 mm; N = 22), connectives prolonged beyond the large sporangia, tip acute or obtuse to truncate, filaments rather slender, densely pilose, usually shorter than anthers, adnate to tepals; stamens of whorl III lateral to extrorse-lateral, erect, 1.0-1.73 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.29 ± 0.19 mm; N = 15), anthers narrow-ovate, ciliate, 0.63-0.86 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.73 ± 0.07 mm; N = 19), 0.26-0.37 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.33 ± 0.04 mm; N = 7), connectives obtuse to truncate, prolonged beyond the large sporangia, filaments rather stout, equal or shorter than anthers, pilose; glands subglobose, sagittate, 0.4-0.66 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.52 ± 0.07 mm; N = 17), 0.31-0.43 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.37 ± 0.05 mm; N = 7), pedicel long, pilose, rather distant from the filaments; staminodes relatively small, triangular-ovate, flattened, 0.52-0.9 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.68 ± 0.11 mm; N = 20), 0.33-0.48 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.40 ± 0.05 mm; N = 10), tip and abaxial side pilose, stalks conspicuous, stout, pilose; gynoecium immersed in the tube, glabrous, 2.0-3.21 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 2.39 ± 0.31 mm; N = 12), ovary ellipsoid, 0.73-1.26 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.90 ± 0.13 mm; N = 16), 0.3-0.8 mm in diam. ($\bar{X}$ = 0.47 ± 0.13 mm; N = 18), gradually merging into the about 1.2-1.88(-2.0) mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.50 ± 0.22 mm; N = 12) style with small, truncate, discoid stigma. *Fruits* yellow, light-yellow, yellowish, yellow-whitish, whitish or reddish. *Mature fresh fruits* (with the accrescent flower tube) from 37 trees of 11 populations are ellipsoid to globose (Moraes & Alves, 2002), 1.78-3.47 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 2.50 ± 0.28 cm; N = 1487), 1.10-3.20 cm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 2.37 ± 0.22 cm; N = 1487) (Fig. 47). The diaspores from the former fruits are 1.38-3.00 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 2.15 ± 0.24 cm; N = 1283), 1.00-2.16 cm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.50 ± 0.15 cm; N = 1283; Moraes & Alves, 2002). Dried fruits from herbarium specimens 1.26-2.52 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 2.21 ± 0.21 cm; N = 198), 1.02-1.8 cm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.33 ± 0.13 cm; N = 198), slightly ribbed to smooth or with vestigial ridges (Fig. 9 J-K); flesh portion originated from the accrescent flower tube usually thick.

Phenology - Flowering material in June to October. Immature fruits in February, March, May, and July to December. Mature fruits in January to May, and August. At Fazenda Barreiro Rico, Assumpção (1983) reported that fruit production is massive and fruits are available at least from December to March.

Distribution and habitat (Fig. 48) - Species collected in Alagoas, Bahia, Distrito Federal, Goiás, Mato Grosso, Minas Gerais, Paraná, Pernambuco, and

São Paulo. Mainly in Semi-deciduous forests, but also in riparian forests, from c. 20 to 1660 m altitude. According to Kuhlmann & Kühn (1947), it is found in dry and stony soils, being indicative of poor lands for agriculture.

Uses - Assumpção (1983) reported that ripening fruits are eaten by the monkeys *Alouatta guariba*, *Brachyteles arachnoides*, *Callicebus personatus* and *Cebus apella*, at Fazenda Barreiro Rico; Galetti *et al*. (1994) observed that in the Santa Genebra Reserve, *A. guariba* and the bat *Artibeus lituratus*, also consume the fruits; further at Bosque dos Jequitibás, Campinas, fruits are eaten by agoutis (*Dasyprocta agouti*) that have been introduced in the area.

Formariz *et al*. (2002) evaluated the antiproliferative activity of crude extracts from leaves and stems of *Cryptocarya moschata*. The antitumoral activity was evaluated in human tumour cell lines that have phenotypical resistance for multiple drugs viz. melanoma, breast, lung, ovary, prostate, kidney, colon and breast.

The species has also been recommended for mixed plantations in programs of restoration of disturbed areas, degraded environments, gallery forests and recuperation of margins of hydroelectric reservoirs.

Comments - *Cryptocarya moschata* can be recognised by its usually chartaceous to chartaceous-coriaceous leaves, adult leaves mostly glabrous on both surfaces, rather shining above, generally prominulous reticulate, paler and conspicuously papillate beneath, midrib little to prominulous impressed above, prominent below, glands subglobose, sagittate, long-pedicelled, rather distant from the filaments, and mature fruits ellipsoid to globose, with pericarp slightly ribbed to smooth or with vestigial ridges and with the flesh portion developed from the accrescent flower tube usually thick. As mentioned before, it is difficult to separate *C. aschersoniana* from *C. moschata*. The variational range of the latter species includes almost all characteristics of *C. aschersoniana*, but the two can be best be distinguished with mature fruit collections and some differences in the field (e.g. outer bark, habit).

Rohwer (1993b), in his revision of neotropical *Nectandra*, included *N. robusta* Löfgren & Everett ex E. Navarro de Andrade & O. Vecchi in the list of doubtful names and excluded the taxon since no type was indicated. Instead, Rohwer (1993b) judged that the drawing represents a *Cryptocarya* sp. Indeed, the common name ‘Batalha’, its drawing and the general description would support the identification as *C. moschata*. However, the name *Nectandra robusta* can still be found in recent compilations of arboreal species from Brazil, as a valid species (Camargos *et al*., 1996).

Specimens examined - 289 (listed in appendix 13.3).

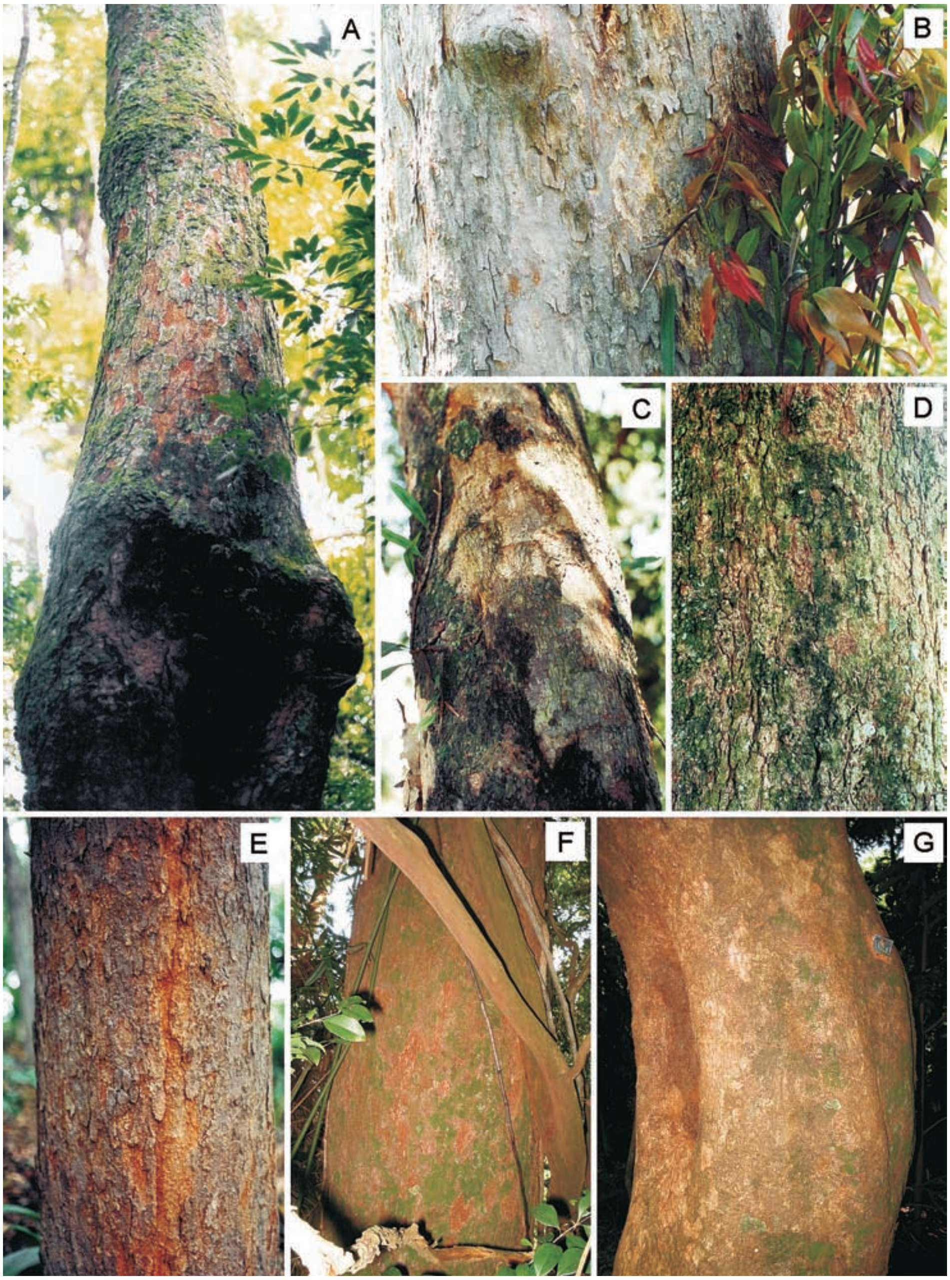


Fig. 44. Barks of *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius. A. Fazenda Barreiro Rico, Anhembi, SP; B. São Tomás de Aquino, MG, with lateral stems and young red leaves; C. Andradas, MG; D. Fazenda São José, Rio Claro, SP; E. Bosque dos Alemães, Campinas, SP; F. São Pedro, SP; G. Bosque dos Jequitibás, Campinas, SP. (Photographs by author).

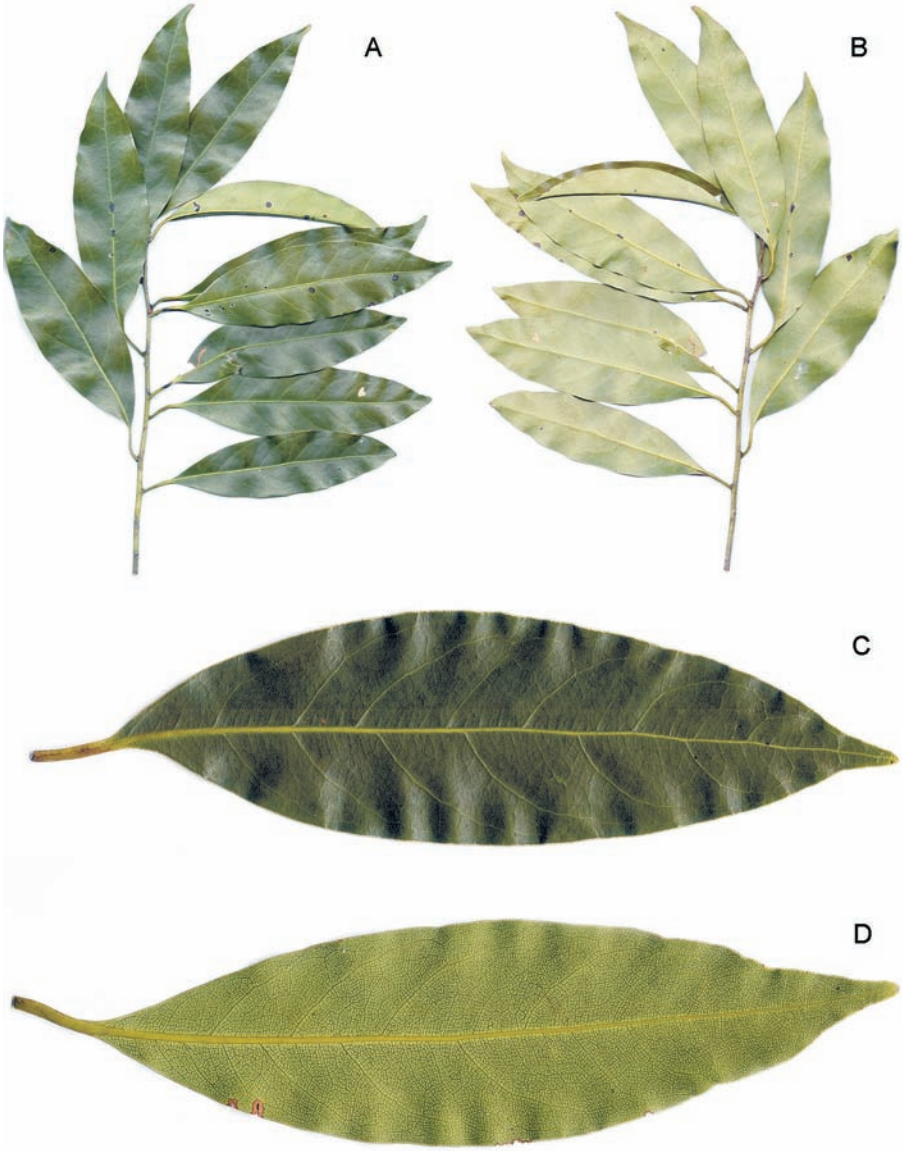


Fig. 45. *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius. A-B. Branches collected at São Pedro, SP; C-D. Detail of leaves. (Photographs by author).

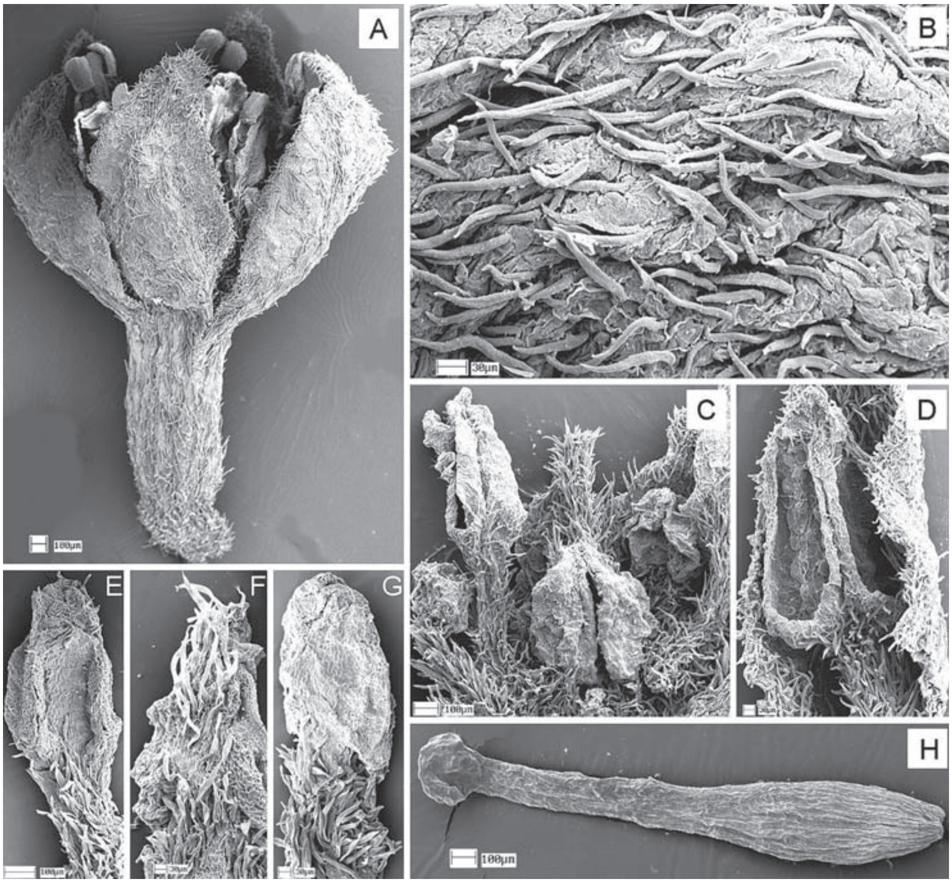


Fig. 46. SEM micrographs of flowers of *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius. A. Flower bud (from *Warming 684*, C); B. External indument (from *Sellow s.n.*, L-0246991); C. Longitudinal section of flower (from *Sellow s.n.*, L-0246991); D. Adaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl I, introrse (from *Sellow s.n.*, L-0246991); E. Abaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl III (from *Sellow s.n.*, L-0246991); F. Adaxial side of staminode (from *Sellow s.n.*, L-0246991); G. Detail of gland (from *Sellow s.n.*, L-0246991); H. Gynoecium (from *Warming 684*, C). (Photomicrographs by author).

Fig. 47. *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius. A. Ripe fruits still in green colour at São Pedro, SP, in January 2006; B. Fruits collected at Mata do Alemão, Ibaté, SP, January 2001; C. Fruits collected at Mogi Mirim, SP, January 2001; D. Fruits collected at Fazenda Palmital, Santo Antonio de Posse, SP, January 2001. (Photographs by author).

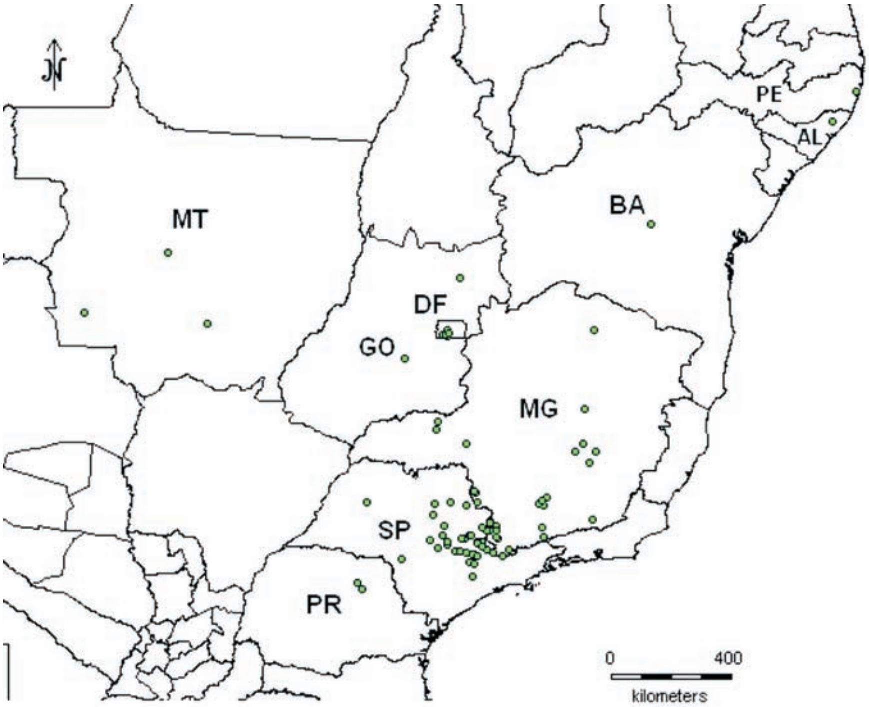


Fig. 48. Distribution of *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius.

LAURACEÆ
Cryptocarya moschata Mart
in
Déterminé par M. Carl Mez.
Berlin 1887.

Cryptocarya moschata Nees et Mart.!
Sellow. Brasilia
957833

Cryptocarya moschata Nees et Mart.!
Sellow. B.1375 Brasilia

Cryptocarya moschata Nees & Mart.
Det. A. Kostermans Utrecht 1937

Herb. Lugd. Bat.
Cryptocarya moschata Nees et Mart.
Det. A. Kostermans 1937
Sello 1375, Ypanema

Cryptocarya moschata Nees et Mart.!
Sellow. Brasilia

Cryptocarya moschata Nees et Mart.!
Sellow B.1375 Brasilia

Ex Museo botanico Berolinensi.
Brasilia, Ypanema
leg. Sellow 1375

Cryptocarya moschata Mart.
Det. A. Kostermans Utrecht 1937

Cryptocarya moschata Nees et Mart.!
Sellow. Brasilia
D. F. L. v. Schlechtendal

Cryptocarya moschata Nees & Mart.
Det. A. Kostermans Utrecht 1937

Herb. Lugd. Batav.
Cryptocarya moschata Mart. ! Mez
Brasilia

Herb. Reg. Berolinense.
Cryptocarya moschata Nees
Laur. p. 213.
Brasilia. Sellow legit.

ROYAL BOTANIC GARDEN EDINBURGH
13/4/88
278

Cryptocarya moschata Mart.
Det. A. Kostermans Utrecht 1937

Herb. Reg. Berolinense.
Cryptocarya moschata Nees
Laur. p. 213.
Brasilia. Ypanema Sellow legit. 1375

UNITED STATES NATIONAL MUSEUM

Cryptocarya moschata Nees & Mart.
Det. A. Kostermans Utrecht 1937

Ex Museo botanico Berolinensi.
Cryptocarya moschata Mart.
Brasilia Ypanema Sellow 1375

Herb. Reg. Berolinense.
Cryptocarya moschata Nees
Brasilia. Sellow legit.

Fig. 49. Labels from type specimens of *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius collected by *Sellow s.n.* (*1375*). A. From LE; B. From KIEL; C. From L-0246991; D. From HAL-101917; E. From K; F. From L-0246990; G. From E-109558; H. From K; I. From US-00811475; J. From CGE. (Acronyms follow Holmgren *et al*., 1990).

8. *Cryptocarya riedeliana* P.L.R. de Moraes, sp. nov.

Holotype: Brazil. Rio de Janeiro, Corcovado, 8 Sep. 1867 (fl., fr.), *A.F.M. Glaziou 1516* [BR-837725!, photo in UEC!; isotypes (only flowering specimens): B-100000927!, BR-868666!, BR-868699!, C!, IAN-93355!, NY! (3 sheets), P-00221220 (photo in UEC!), RB (ex BR!), U (photo in UEC!)]. Fig. 50; Plate XI B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

A *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius et speciebus proximis petiolis plerumque non canaliculatis et crassioribus, tepalis angustioribus, tubo floris breviori et angustiori, staminibus androeciorum serierum I et II brevioribus (quia filamenta minora), staminibus serierum androeciorum III maioribus (quia filamenta maiora), fructibus stricte prolatis, maioribus, manifeste costulatis, tubo accrescenti tenui instructis differt.

Differs from *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius and related species in the petioles mostly acanaliculate and thicker, tepals narrower, flower tube shorter and narrower, stamens of androecial whorls I and II smaller due to filaments smaller, stamens of androecial whorl III larger due to filaments larger, fruits strictly prolate, larger, manifestly ribbed, with the accrescent tube thinner.

Etymology - The name of this species is proposed in honour of Ludwig Riedel, German botanist who lived in Brazil in the XIXth century and was a member of the Langsdorff Expedition.

Illustrations - Vattimo-Gil (1957, Fig. 7, habit and fruit), Vattimo-Gil (1966a, Fig. 213-221, flower pieces), Quinet & Andreata (2002, Fig. 3 D1-D5, leaf and flower pieces).

Vernacular names - Canela-branca, canela-murici, canela-noz-moscada, nosca-moscada-do-brasil, nox-moscado-do-brasil, noz-moscada, noz-moscada-do-brasil.

Description - *Trees* up to 28 m tall, trunk cylindrical, DBH 5-32.8 cm, bark dark brown to brown-grayish, rough, rugose, with lenticels (Fig. 51 A-B). *Branches* terete, dark brown to grayish, with lenticels. *Branchlets* 5 cm below terminal bud c. 2.0-4.8 mm in diam., rather thick, somewhat shining, smooth to sulcate or longitudinally striate, glabrous, light to dark brown or red-brown, initially angular or terete from the beginning; terminal buds ovoid, minute, densely yellowish tomentose, with short, appressed hairs. *Petioles* long, mostly stout, 12.0-29.0 mm long, 1.0-3.3 mm thick, slightly to canaliculate or acanaliculate to flattish above, roundish below, glabrous, rugose, dark (dried). *Leaves* alternate, narrow elliptical to lanceolate, 6.0-17.2 cm long, 1.5-4.6 cm broad, coriaceous to rigid-coriaceous (Fig. 51 C-D), mostly glabrous on both surfaces, some specimens sparsely glabrescent below, tip mostly acute to short acuminate, base usually acute to obtuse, margin flat and hardly recurved, sclerified; above shining, poorly to densely prominulously reticulate; beneath paler, rather dull, papillae inconspicuous; midrib impressed to level above, prominulous towards the base, prominulous to prominent towards the base below, secondary veins erect-patent (5-8 per side), arcuate towards margin, inconspicuous to prominulous above, prominulous below; tertiary venation prominulous and densely reticulate below; venation pattern camptodromous-brochidodromous. *Inflorescences* (Fig. 50 A) axillary and subterminal, panicles, few to many-flowered, 0.8-1.7 mm in diam. at the base, 1.8-8.0 cm long, lax to dense, sparse to mostly densely yellowish or rusty-tomentellous, with ± short, ± appressed and ± ascending hairs; peduncles short to long; bracts and bracteoles minute, ovate, densely yellowish-tomentelous, deciduous to sub-persistent. *Flower buds* and *flowers* yellow (Fig. 51), densely yellowish or rusty-tomentellous, c. 3.3-4.2 mm long, 1.5-2.86 mm in diam. at apex, tube urceolate, 1.1-1.4 mm long, 0.7-1.25 mm in diam.; pedicels tomentose, 0.53-0.75 mm long; tepals equal to subequal, 1.7-2.4 mm long, 0.9-1.0 mm broad, concave, ovate-elliptical, tip acute to rounded, pilose within; stamens included; stamens of whorls I and II introrse, incurved, 0.96-1.4 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.21 ± 0.14 mm; N = 12), anthers sparse pilose or ciliate, ovate, 0.48-0.81 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.68 ± 0.09 mm; N = 13), 0.36-0.46 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.41 ± 0.04 mm; N = 8), connectives prolonged beyond the large sporangia, tip obtuse to truncate, filaments pilose, as long or shorter than anthers, adnate to tepals; stamens of whorl III lateral to extrorse-lateral, rather erect, 1.14-1.89 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.44 ± 0.27 mm; N = 9), anthers narrow-ovate, sparse pilose, 0.62-1.05 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.78 ± 0.15 mm; N = 9), 0.32-0.35 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.34 ± 0.01 mm; N = 4), connectives truncate, prolonged beyond the large sporangia, filaments rather thick, equal or longer than anthers, pilose; glands subglobose, sagittate, 0.44-0.87 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.62 ± 0.15 mm; N = 12), c. 0.37 mm broad, pedicel thick and long, pilose, rather distant from the filaments; staminodes relatively small, ovate-acute, sagittate, 0.8-0.9 mm long, c. 0.35 mm broad, tip and abaxial side pilose, stalks conspicuous, relatively short, stout, pilose; gynoecium immersed in the tube, glabrous, c. 2.9 mm long, ovary ellipsoid, c. 0.9 mm long, c. 0.35 mm in diam., gradually merging into the about 1.9 mm long style with small, discoid stigma. *Mature fruits* yellow, orange, or green (Fig. 50 K, 51 E). *Mature fresh fruits* (with the accrescent flower tube) from a tree of Serra da Estrela, RJ, 2.5-3.95 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 3.22 ± 0.37 cm; N = 24), 1.68-2.3 cm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.99 ± 0.17 cm; N = 24). The diaspores from the former fruits are 2.24-3.56 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 2.95 ± 0.34 cm; N = 24), 1.32-1.82 cm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.59 ± 0.14 cm; N = 24). Dried fruits from herbarium specimens, ellipsoid, many-ribbed, 1.96-3.28 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 2.51 ± 0.26 cm; N = 39), 1.34-2.56 cm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.63 ± 0.20 cm; N = 39); flesh portion originated from the accrescent flower tube usually thin.

Phenology - Flowering material in March, and July to October. Immature fruits in February, April to June, and November; mature fruits in March, and June to October.

Distribution and habitat (Fig. 53) - Species only known from few collections of Bahia, Espírito Santo, and Rio de Janeiro in the Ombrophilous Dense Forest, from 35 to 1100 m altitude.

Comments - Until now, in most herbaria, *Cryptocarya riedeliana* was identified as *C. moschata* Nees & Martius or *C. aschersoniana* Mez. I decided to separate it from these species mainly because it looks distinct, but also because it has a clearly different field aspect. The key character to distinguish *C. riedeliana* from both *C. moschata* and *C. aschersoniana* is the combination of its leaves coriaceous to rigid-coriaceous, above shining and mostly poorly reticulate, beneath paler, rather dull, with papillae inconspicuous, midrib impressed to level above, prominulous towards the base, prominulous to prominent towards the base below, petioles long and stout, nearly always acanaliculate, flowers with tepals narrower, flower tube shorter and narrower, stamens of androecial whorls I and II smaller due to filaments smaller, stamens of androecial whorl III larger due to filaments larger, and fruits strictly prolate, larger, manifestly ribbed. None of these features by itself would warrant specific recognition, but their constant combination makes *C. riedeliana* quite distinct. The bark of the here recognised new species is dark brown to brown-grayish, rough, rugose, with lenticels, without flaking. This, together with the slightly different phenology, sets *C. riedeliana* apart from its congenerics.

Specimens examined - 48 (listed in appendix 13.3).

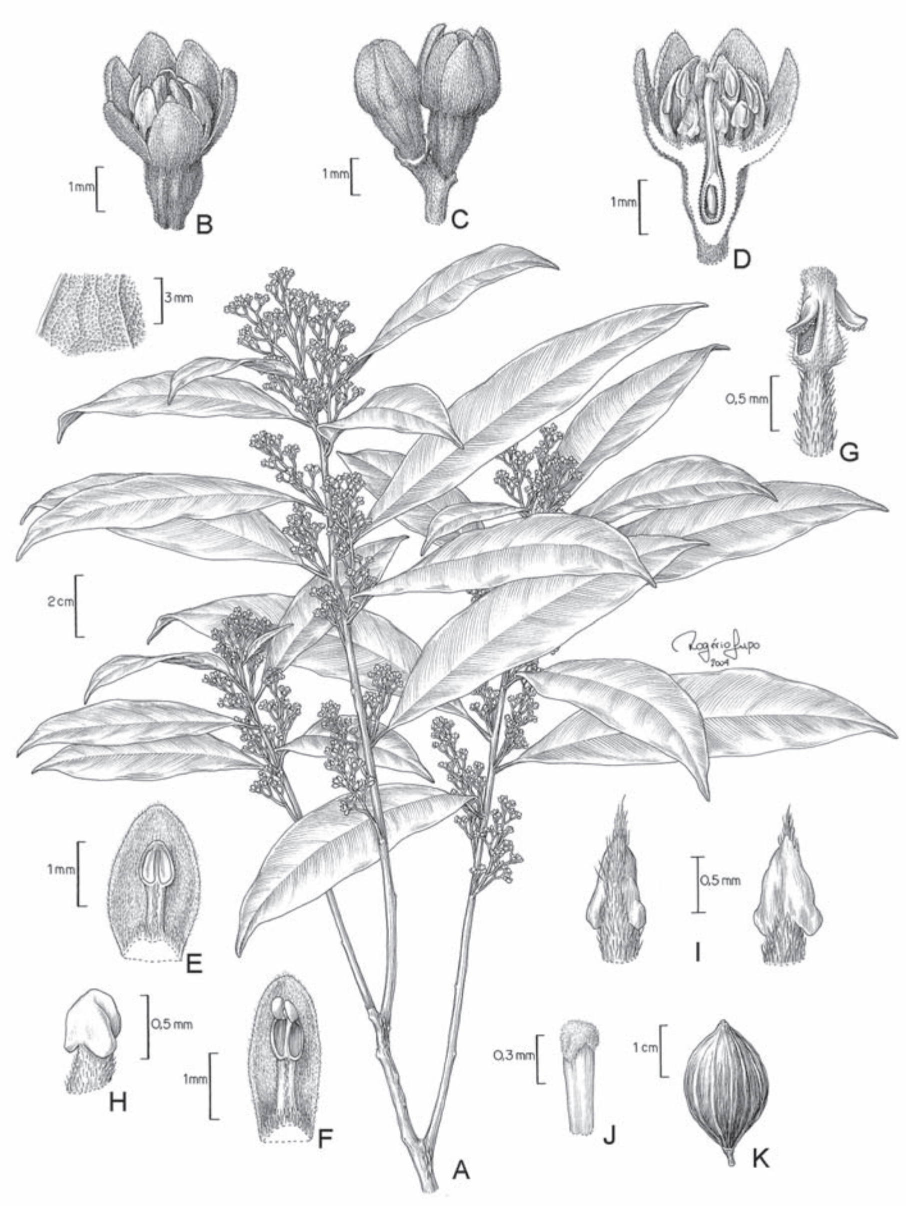


Fig. 50. *Cryptocarya riedeliana* P.L.R. de Moraes (habitus and floral parts: from *Duarte 7991*). A. Habitus; B, D. Flowers; C. Flower bud; E. Stamen of whorl I; F. Stamen of whorl II; G. Stamen of whorl III; H. Gland; I. Staminodes; J. Detail of style and stigma; K. Fruit (from *Moraes 2465*).

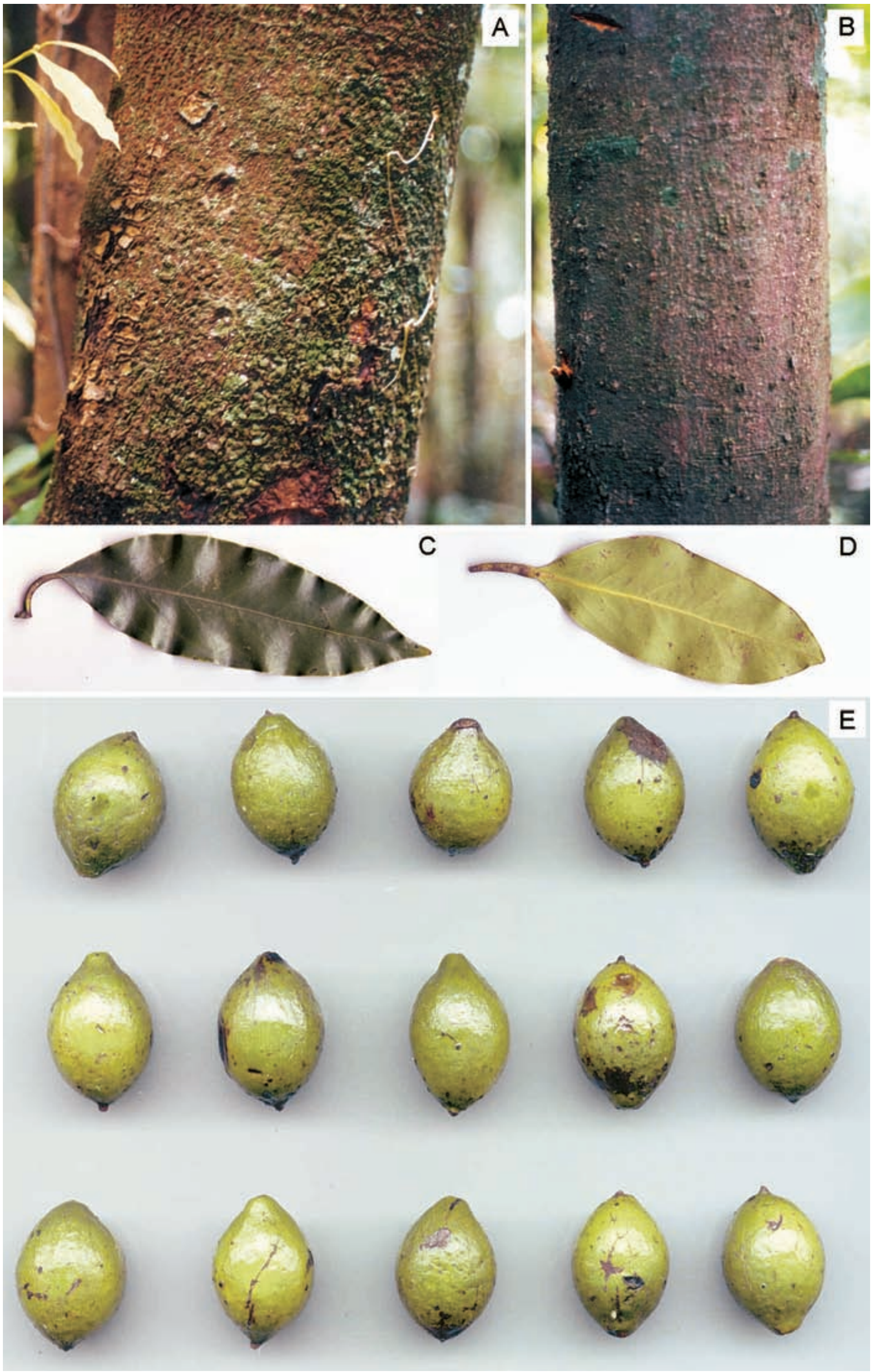


Fig. 51. *Cryptocarya riedeliana* P.L.R. de Moraes. A-B. Barks; C-D. Detail of leaves; E. Fruits collected at Serra da Estrela, Petrópolis, RJ, June 2001. (Photographs by author).

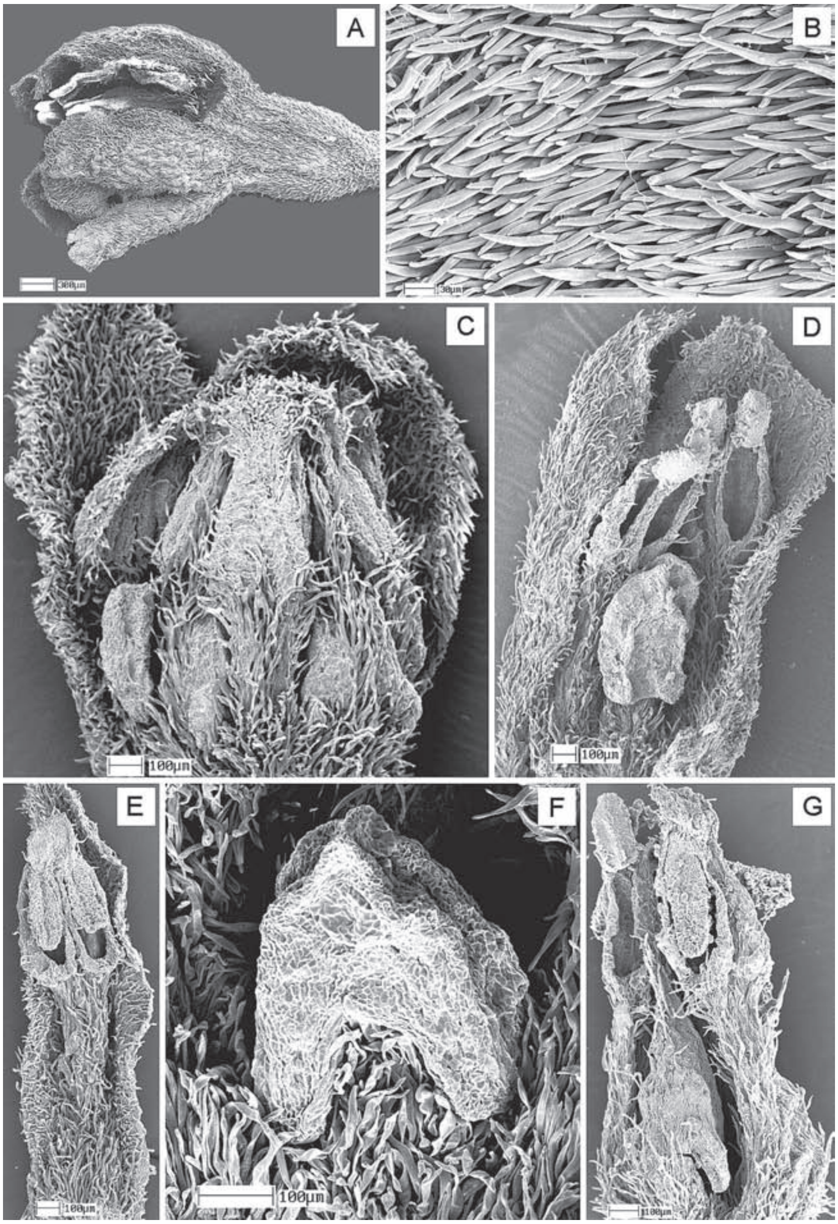


Fig. 52. SEM micrographs of flowers of *Cryptocarya riedeliana* P.L.R. de Moraes. A. Flower bud (from *Glaziou 1516*, C); B. External indument (from *Duarte 7991*, RB); C. Longitudinal section of flower bud (from *Duarte 7991*, RB); D. Adaxial side of stamens of the androecial whorls I and II, introrses, and gland (from *Glaziou 1516*, C); E. Adaxial side of stamen of androecial whorl I (from *Duarte 4990*, RB); F. Adaxial side of gland (from *Duarte 7991*, RB); G. Abaxial/laterial sides of stamens of the androecial whorl III, lateral-extrorses, and staminode (from *Duarte 4990*, RB). (Photomicrographs by author).

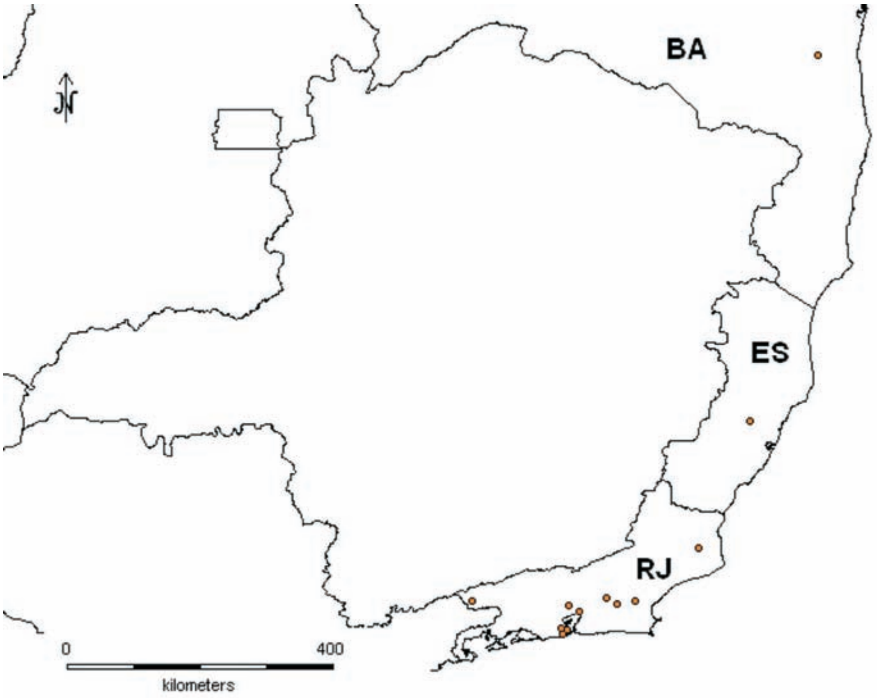


Fig. 53. Distribution of *Cryptocarya riedeliana* P.L.R. de Moraes.

9. *Cryptocarya saligna* Mez

Jahrb. Königl. Bot. Gart. Berlin 5: 13 (1889). – Lectotype (designated by Moraes, 2005a): Brazil. Rio de Janeiro, “loco non indicato”, “Alto Macahé de Nova Friburgo” (fide Glaziou, 1910), s.d. (19 Dec. 1881, see discussion) (fl.), *A.F.M. Glaziou 14205* [C!, photo in UEC! (lectotype designated by Kostermans, 1937: B†, F Neg. No. 3847!); isolectotypes: BR-868700! (photo in UEC!), F-647868! (type fragment from B†, photo in UEC!), G (negatives in UEC!), K! (cibachrome in UEC!), IAN-93770! (photo in UEC!), LE (photo in UEC!), MO-1580358! (photo in UEC!), NY-00355049! (photo in UEC!), P-00221787 (photo in UEC!), S (photo and photocopy in UEC!), U (right-hand specimen, photo in UEC!), US-2546803 (photo in UEC!), US-00099523 (photo in UEC!)]. Plate XII A (cf. Appendix 13.5).

= *Cryptocarya longistyla* Mez, in P. Taubert’s *Plantae Glaziovianae novae vel minus cognitae*, *Bot. Jahrb. Syst*. 17: 518 (1893). – Lectotype (designated by Moraes, 2005a): Brazil. Rio de Janeiro, Nova Friburgo, “in Monte Alto Macahé”, Jan. (18 Jan. 1892; see discussion) (fl.), *A.F.M. Glaziou 19801* [C!, sheet with the label of “Herbarium Eug. Warming”, with handwriting notes of “19801”, “Rio de Janeiro, Alto Macahé de Nova Friburgo”, and “18 Jan. 1892”, plus scale with number 22066; F Neg. No. 22066!; photocopy and photo in UEC! (Holotype: B†); isolectotypes: C! (photocopy and photo in UEC!), F-620002! (type fragment from B†, photo in UEC!), G (2 sheets, negatives in UEC!), IAN-93772! (photo in UEC!), K! (cibachrome in UEC!), LE (photo in UEC!), MO-1580357! (photo in UEC!), MO-1671013!, NY-00355042! (photo in UEC!), NY-00355043!, NY-00355044! (photo in UEC!), OUPR-8924! (photo in UEC!), P-00221217 (photo in UEC!), R-30933!, RB-48685! (2 sheets, photos in UEC!), U (left-hand specimen, photo in UEC!), U-0017930!, US-00099507 (photo in UEC!), US-00099508 (photo in UEC!)]. Plate XII B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

Illustrations - Vattimo-Gil (1956, Estampa 1 – fruiting habit; 1957, Fig. 5, habit and fruit), Vattimo-Gil (1959, Estampa 1, Fig. 8, fruit; Fig. 9, leaf), Vattimo-Gil (1966a, Fig. 209-212, flower pieces), Vattimo-Gil (1966b, Fig. 1-11, flower pieces; 56, leaf; 57, 60, fruits), Coe-Teixeira (1965, táb. I, Fig. 2, leaf and flower pieces, leaf and fruit), Moraes (2003, pr. 3, L, flowering habit; M-N, flower and stamen of androecial whorl I; O, fruit).

Vernacular names - Anhuvinha-branca, canela-ameixa, canela-bosta, canela-gosmenta, canela-oiti, canela-sassafraz, canela-sebosa, canelinha, tabucuva-preta.

Description - *Trees* up to 30 m tall, trunk cylindrical, frequently multistemmed, DBH 9.96-146.74 cm ($\bar{X}$ = 41.02 ± 29.78 cm; *N* = 61), bark grayish, smooth to rugose, with lenticels (Fig. 54 A-C). *Branches* terete, gray or dark brown, with longitudinal lenticels. *Branchlets* 5 cm below terminal bud c. 1.2-2.4 mm in diam., light yellowish to brownish to grayish, initially angular from the beginning, sub-cylindrical towards the base, smooth or sulcate or striate, glabrous or glabrescent or pubescent with ± short, ± appressed hairs. *Petioles* 5.0-10.5 mm long, 1.2-1.6 mm thick, canaliculate, roundish below, glabrous to glabrescent towards the base. *Leaves* alternate, narrow-elliptical to elliptic-lanceolate to obovate, 2.6-12.1 cm long, 0.9-4.7 cm broad, chartaceous to rigid-chartaceous (Fig. 55 A-F); young leaves sparse pubescent on both surfaces, whereas mature leaves are usually glabrous on both surfaces, but rarely glabrescent mainly on the midrib below, tip acute to acuminate to caudate-acuminate (short to long), base acute to attenuate, revolute, margin flat to slightly recurved, sclerified; above somewhat shining, rather poorly reticulate; beneath paler, dull, with papillae inconspicuous, often glaucous; midrib impressed to level or slightly depressed above, prominent below, secondary veins (4-14 per side) patent, arcuate, poorly reticulate to slightly raised above, poorly to slightly salient below; tertiary venation poorly to prominulously reticulate below; venation pattern camptodromous-brochidodromous. *Inflorescences* green, glaucous, axillary, thyrso-paniculate, pyramidal, many-flowered, 0.8-1.3 mm in diam. at the base, 2.0-11.0 cm long, lax, either sparsely pubescent to densely pubescent, with ± short, ± appressed hairs, or glabrescent to glabrous, usually shorter than leaves; peduncles glabrous to glabrescent or pubescent; bracteoles minute, ovate, yellowish pilose, deciduous to sub-persistent. *Flower buds* green to greenish. *Flowers* green to light yellow, or cream to cream-greenish, glabrous to glabrescent (Fig. 56 A) or slightly to densely yellowish or rusty-tomentellous, with ± short, ± appressed hairs, pruinose, (2.0-)2.4-3.3(-4.13) mm long, 1.2-1.73(-2.0) mm in diam. at apex; tube cylindrical to obconical-sub-urceolate, glabrous within, (0.7-)0.9-1.35(-1.6) mm long, (0.5-)0.64-0.9(-1.1) mm in diam.; pedicels sparsely to densely tomentellous, (0.3-)0.77-1.3(-1.55) mm long; tepals (Fig. 56 B) subequal, erect-patent, (0.6-)0.83-1.31(-1.5) mm long ($\bar{X} = 1.05 \pm 0.15$ mm; $N = 10$), 0.43-0.77 mm broad ($\bar{X} = 0.62 \pm 0.12$ mm; $N = 9$), concave, incurved at apex, narrowly ovate to ovate-elliptical, roundish to acutish, margin and within hirsute; stamens included to exserted; stamens of whorls I and II introrse, 0.48-0.76 mm long ($\bar{X} = 0.63 \pm 0.09$; $N = 10$), anthers glabrous, broadly ovate, 0.21-0.54 mm long ($\bar{X} = 0.41 \pm 0.29$ mm; $N = 19$), 0.26-0.59 mm broad ($\bar{X} = 0.40 \pm 0.09$ mm; $N = 16$), connectives papillose, slightly prolonged beyond the large sporangia, tip acutish to obtuse, filaments as long as or shorter than anthers, glabrescent to densely hirsute, adnate to the tepals (Fig. 56 C); stamens of whorl III lateral, 0.73-1.04 mm long ($\bar{X} = 0.84 \pm 0.08$ mm; $N = 16$), anthers glabrous, narrowly ovate, 0.36-0.66 mm long ($\bar{X} = 0.52 \pm 0.07$ mm; $N = 21$), 0.22-0.37 mm broad ($\bar{X} = 0.29 \pm 0.04$ mm; $N = 12$), connectives thick, obtuse, strongly protruding beyond the large sporangia, filaments as long, nearly as broad, densely hirsute (Fig. 56 D); glands small, globose, 0.27-0.49 mm long ($\bar{X} = 0.34 \pm 0.05$ mm; $N = 18$), 0.22-0.46 mm broad ($\bar{X} = 0.33 \pm 0.08$ mm; $N = 18$), sub-sessile to shortly pedicelled (Fig. 56 F); staminodes narrowly sagittate, glabrous, 0.4-0.75 mm long ($\bar{X} = 0.58 \pm 0.11$ mm; $N = 13$), 0.22-0.32 mm broad ($\bar{X} = 0.25 \pm 0.04$ mm; $N = 4$), stalks very short, pilose (Fig. 56 E); gynoecium exserted, c. 1.4-2.35(-2.5) mm long ($\bar{X} = 1.83 \pm 0.28$ mm; $N = 13$), glabrous, ovary ellipsoid, c. 0.55-0.87(-1.0) mm long ($\bar{X} = 0.69 \pm 0.08$ mm; $N = 13$), 0.27-0.54 mm in diam. ($\bar{X} = 0.36 \pm 0.06$ mm; $N = 14$), gradually merging into the cylindrical-conical, gradually narrowed, towards top very slender, glabrous, 0.87-1.6 mm long ($\bar{X} = 1.15 \pm 0.25$ mm; $N = 13$) style with minute, truncate stigma (Fig. 56 G). *Immature fruits* green (Fig. 57 A) with pericarp slightly ribbed. *Fruits* yellow to orange-yellowish, or orange, or orange-greenish, or red, relatively large, ellipsoid to pyriform, smooth, c. 1.47-4.94(-5.5) cm long ($\bar{X} = 3.26 \pm 0.53$ cm; $N = 373$), c. (0.87-)0.95-2.84(-3.0) cm in diam. ($\bar{X} = 1.92 \pm 0.32$ cm; $N = 373$) (Fig. 9 N, 57 B); flesh portion originated from the accrescent flower tube thin.

Phenology - Flowering material from August to January, with only one collection in May, main flowering time October to November. Fruiting material throughout the year, but mainly immature fruits. Mature fruits mostly from September to

December. Several collections with both flowers and fruits in September and October.

Distribution and habitat (Fig. 58) - Species only known from southeast Brazil, mainly collected in the Ombrophilous Dense Forest, but also in Semi-deciduous forests of Minas Gerais, from sea level (?) – 150 m to 700-1125 m altitude. Low frequency in the Atlantic Rain Forest, but several populations in the state of São Paulo at Pariqüera-Açu, E.E. de Juréia-Itatins, P.E. da Cantareira, and P.E. da Serra do Mar, Nucleus Picinguaba, at a relatively high density of adult forest patches.

Uses - Agripino *et al*. (2004) demonstrated that extracts from the leaves of *C. saligna*, collected at E.E. Juréia-Itatins, SP, have limited antimicrobial and DNA-damaging properties. Rolim & Chiarello (2004) reported that *C. saligna* is also used as a shade tree for cocoa in the cabruca system in the state of Espírito Santo.

Comments - *Cryptocarya saligna* is recognised by its usually narrow-elliptic, discolored leaves, often glaucous on the lower surface, nearly glabrous, flowers with gynoecium exserted. Collections from Linhares, ES, and Caratinga, MG, present glabrescent leaves on the lower surface, mainly on the midrib. In São Paulo state, populations of the northern coastal region have fruits that are larger and more reddish than those from the southern coast that are orange.

Specimens examined - 127 (listed in appendix 13.3).

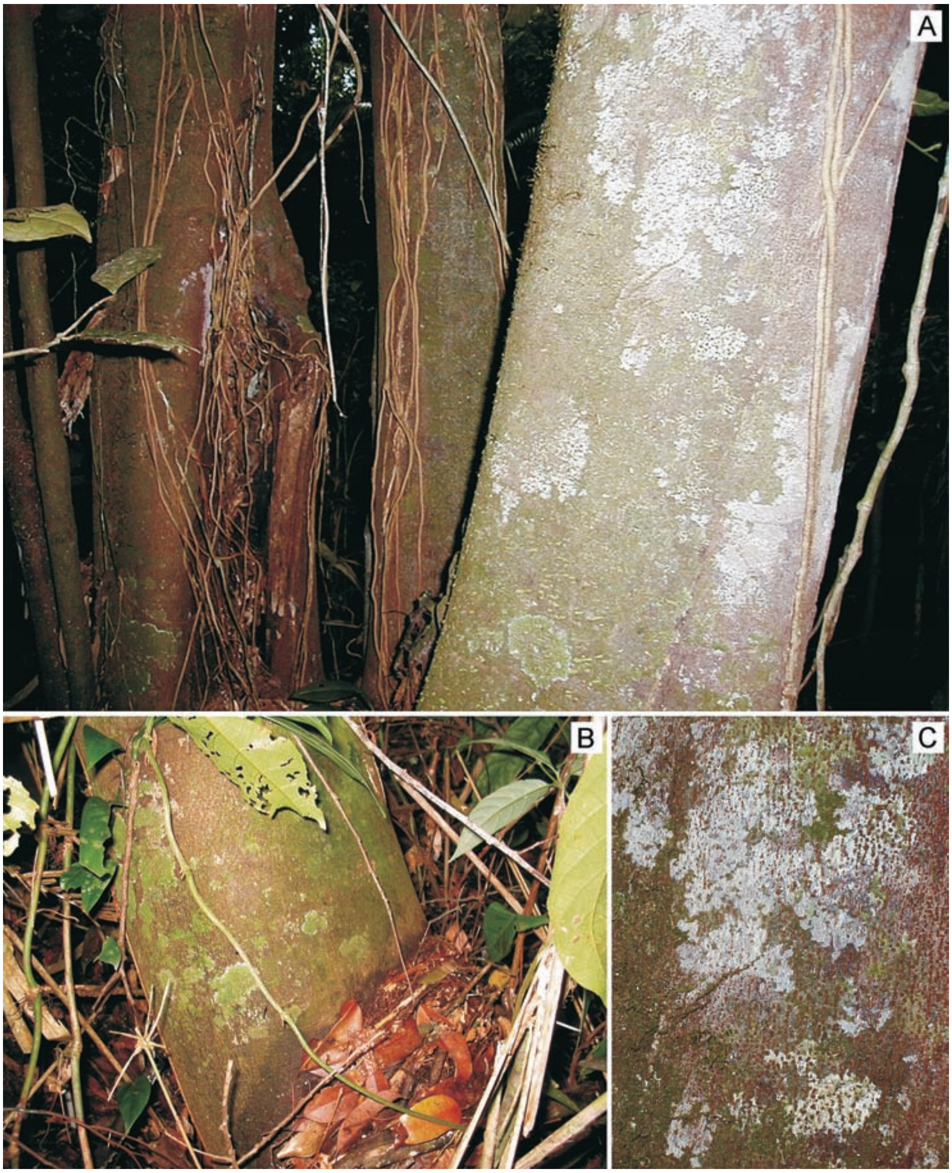


Fig. 54. Appearance of barks of *Cryptocarya saligna* Mez. A. Multistemmed tree from Pariqüera-Açu, SP; B. Reserva Natural da CVRD, Linhares, ES; C. Detail of bark from A. (Photographs by author).

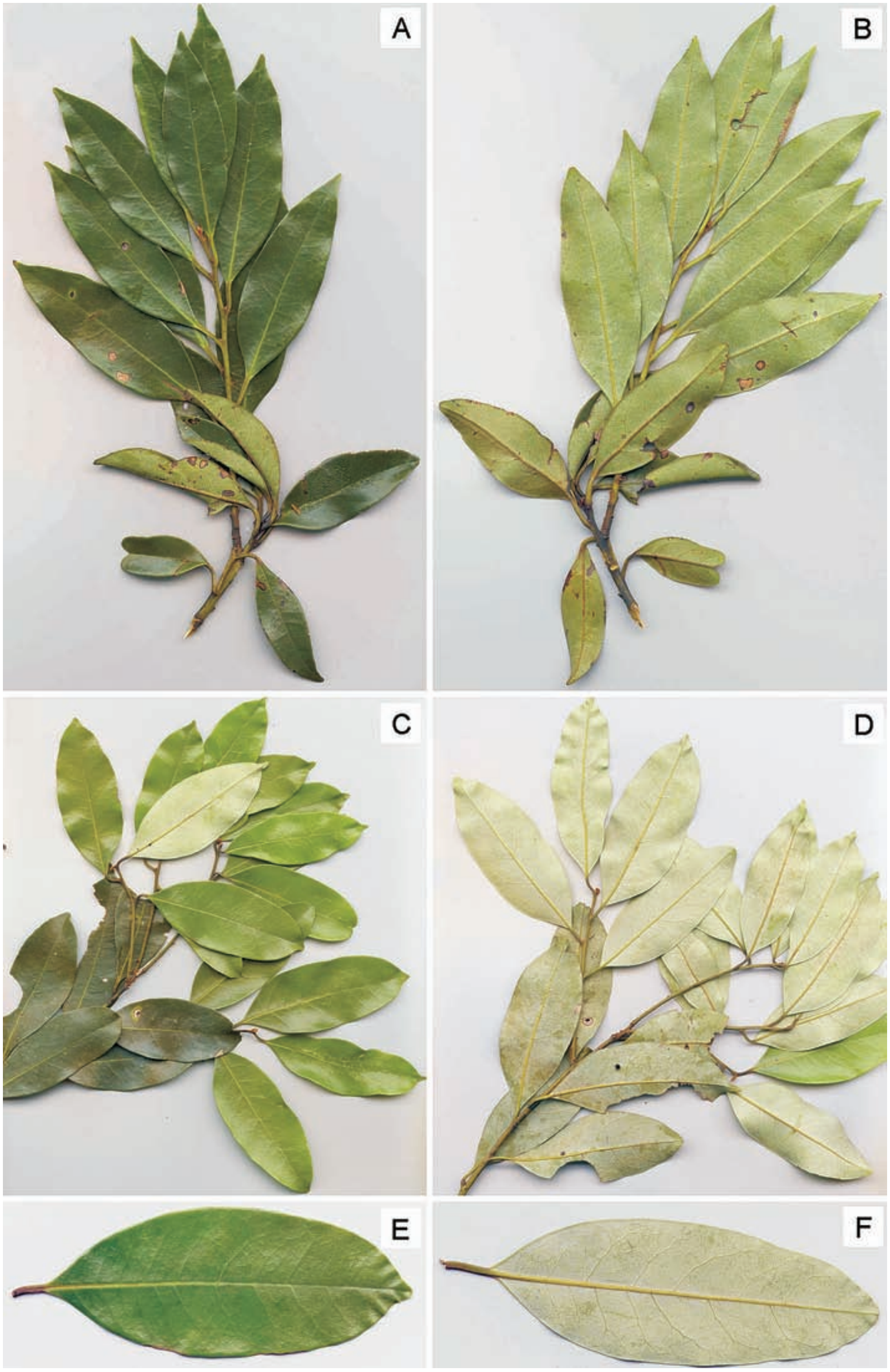


Fig. 55. *Cryptocarya saligna* Mez. A-B. Branches collected at Serra da Estrela, Petrópolis, RJ; C-D. Branches collected at Pariqüera-Açu, SP; E-F. Detail of leaves. (Photographs by author).

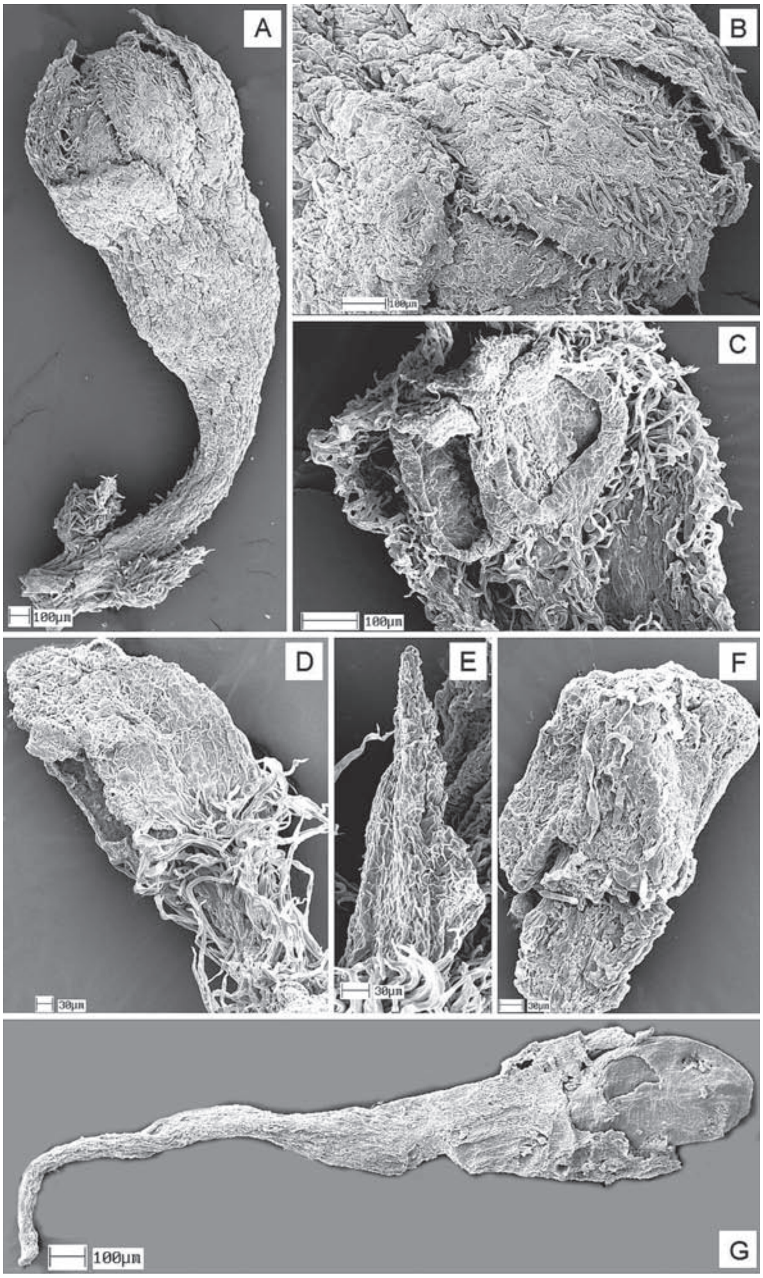


Fig. 56. SEM micrographs of flowers of *Cryptocarya saligna* Mez. A. Flower bud (from *Glaziou 14205*, IAN); B. Detail of external indument (from *Glaziou 14205*, IAN); C. Adaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl I, introrse (from *Glaziou 19801*, RB); D. Adaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl III, lateral-extrorse (from *Glaziou 19801*, RB); E. Staminode (from *Glaziou 19801*, RB); F. Gland (from *Glaziou 14205*, IAN); G. Gynoecium (from *Glaziou 14205*, IAN). (Photomicrographs by author).

Fig. 57. *Cryptocarya saligna* Mez. A. Unripe fruits collected at Serra da Estrela, Petrópolis, RJ, in June 2001; B. Ripe fruits collected at Pariqüera-Açu, SP, in October 2000. (Photographs by author).

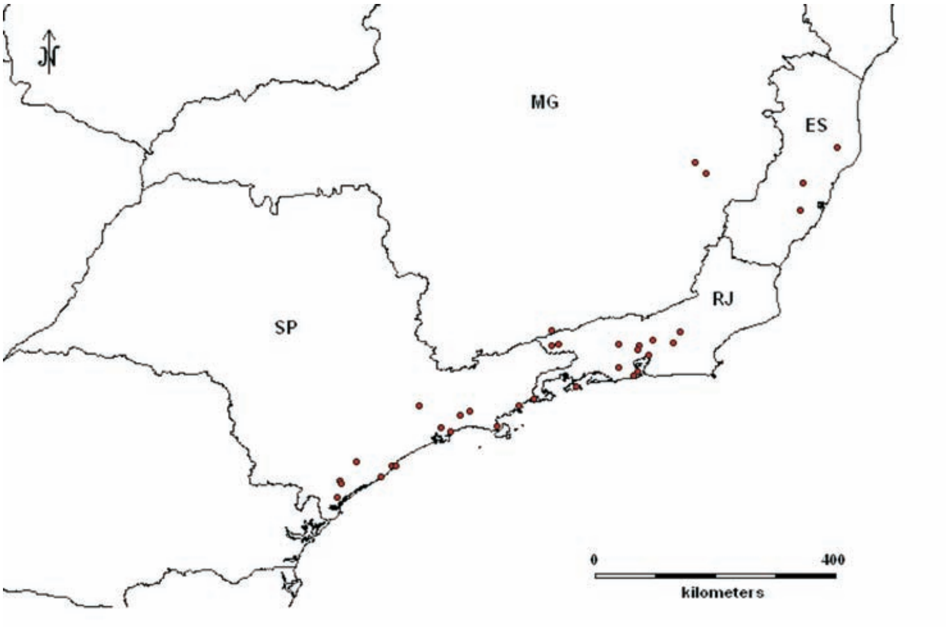


Fig. 58. Distribution of *Cryptocarya saligna* Mez.

10. *Cryptocarya sellowiana* P.L.R. de Moraes sp. nov.

Holotype: Brazil. Minas Gerais, Santa Bárbara, Represa de Peti, 23 Apr. 1992 (fr.), *A.T. Oliveira Filho et al. s.n.* (ESAL-13252!; isotype: UEC-142307!). Fig. 59; Plate XIII B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

Ab omnibus speciebus *Cryptocaryae* ex regione Neotropica foliorum indumento, laminis infra pilis longis, ± erectis vestitis, petiolis supra profunde canaliculatis, pilis longis ± appressis, ± ascendentibus, pedunculis tomentosis, longis, ± ascendentibus instructis, fructibus laevibus, pilosis, frustris floralibus apicem versus persistentibus differt.

Differs from other species of Neotropical *Cryptocarya* in the indument of leaves, abaxially covered with long, ± erect straight hairs, petioles deeply canaliculate above, covered with long, ± appressed, ± ascending hairs, peduncles tomentose, with long, ± ascending hairs, fruits smooth, pilose, with remnant of flower pieces at apex.

Etymology - This species is named in honour of Friedrich Sellow, Prussian botanist who lived in Brazil from 1814 to 1831.

Vernacular name - Canela-pião.

Description - *Trees* 9-12 m tall, trunk cylindrical, DBH 12.7 cm, bark rough. *Branches* terete, brownish, with longitudinal lenticels, glabrous. *Branchlets* 5 cm below terminal bud c. 1.6-2.6 mm in diam., light brownish, initially slightly angular to flat from the beginning, slightly striate, with longitudinal lenticels, sparse pubescent to glabrescent towards the base, with long, ± appressed and ± ascending hairs; terminal buds minute, ovoid, tomentose, completely covered by yellowish, long, ascending hairs. *Petioles* 8.2-9.8 mm long, 1.3-1.7 mm thick, deeply canaliculate above, roundish below, grabrescent to sparse pubescent, with long, ± appressed and ± ascending hairs. *Leaves* alternate, lanceolate to obovate, 8.1-12.4 cm long, 3.3-4.2 cm broad, chartaceous to stiffly chartaceous, glabrescent above, pubescent below, with long, ± erect straight hairs, tip obtuse or rounded to short acuminate, base acute, margin flat to slightly recurved, sclerified; above somewhat shining, prominulous reticulate; beneath paler, with papillae conspicuous; midrib prominulous above, prominent below, secondary veins patent (6-10 per side), prominulous above, prominent below; tertiary venation rather lax, prominulously reticulate below; venation pattern camptodromous-brochidodromous. *Inflorescences* unknown, however, remnant peduncles are axillary, subterminal, 1.0-1.3 mm in diam. at the base, long, tomentose, with long, ± ascending hairs. Remnant of *flowers* from fruits indicate they are completely covered by yellowish, ± long, ± ascending hairs. *Fruits* black, globose, c. 2.2 cm long, c. 1.77 cm in diam., smooth, with remnant of flower pieces at apex.

Phenology - Flowering period unknown. Fruiting material in April, June and August.

Distribution and habitat (Fig. 60) - Species only known from the type and two other collections from the region of Rio Piracicaba, MG, c. 20 to 30 km distant from each other, in Semi-deciduous forests, c. 620-730 m altitude.

Uses - Unknown at present.

Comments - *Cryptocarya sellowiana* is a locally distinctive taxon, seemingly close related to *C. mandioccana*. In contrast to all the other species, it is easily recognised by its leaves abaxially covered with long, ± erect straight hairs, petioles deeply canaliculate above, covered with long, ± appressed ± ascending hairs, peduncles tomentose, with long, ± ascending hairs. In fruiting material it is possible to sort the species apart, because its mature fruits are smooth, and still hairy, with remnant of flower pieces at apex. The species could be considered a local variation of *C. mandioccana* so further study is needed to clarify the intraspecific relationships within this new species.

Specimens examined - 3 (cf. in appendix 13.3).

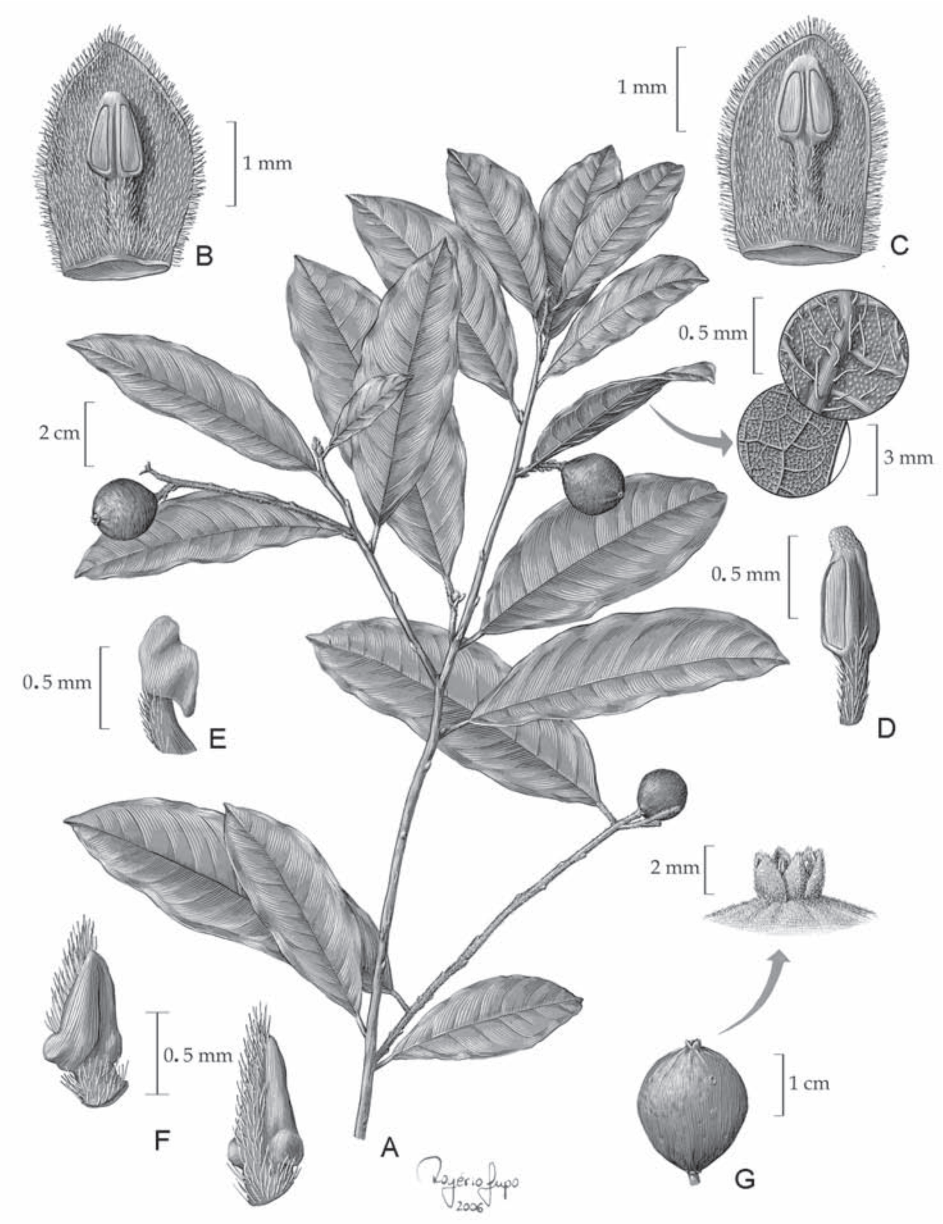


Fig. 59. *Cryptocarya sellowiana* P.L.R. de Moraes. A. Habitus; B. Stamen of whorl I; C. Stamen of whorl II; D. Stamen of whorl III; E. Gland; F. Staminodes; G. Fruit with remnants of flower (from *Oliveira Filho et al. s.n.*, ESAL-13252).

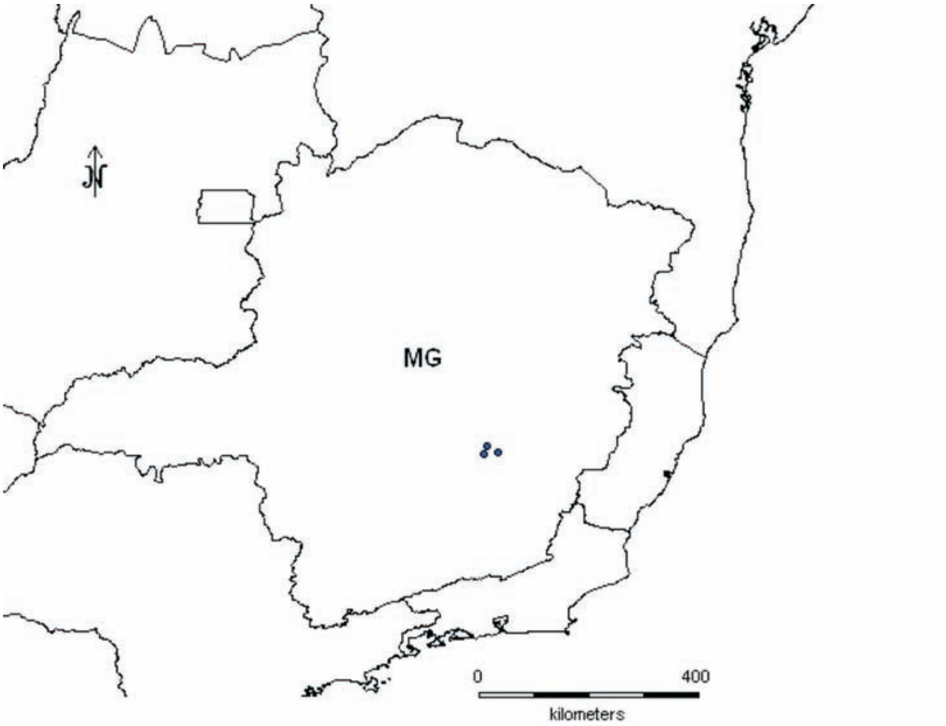


Fig. 60. Distribution of *Cryptocarya sellowiana* P.L.R. de Moraes.

11. *Cryptocarya subcorymbosa* Mez

Arbeiten Königl. Bot. Gart. Breslau 1: 106 (1892). – Lectotype (designated by Moraes, 2005a): Brazil. “in Brasilia, loco ignoto” (Rio de Janeiro, “Alto Macahé de Nova Friburgo” – fide Glaziou, 1910), s.d. (18 Aug. 1890 – in sched.) (young fl.), *A.F.M. Glaziou 18436* [C!, photo in UEC! (Holotype: B†, photo F Neg. No. 3848!); isolectotypes: BR-880631! (photo in UEC!), F-647869! (Photo F Neg. No. 3848! and fragments! from B†, photo in UEC!), G (negatives in UEC!), K! (cibachrome in UEC!), LE (photo in UEC!), OUPR-8935! (photo in UEC!), P-00221221 (photo in UEC!), P-00221222 (photo in UEC!), P-00221223 (photo in UEC!), U (photo in UEC!]. Plate XIV B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

= *Cryptocarya minutiflora* Mez, *Bot. Jahrb. Syst*. 30(67): 11 (1902). – Lectotype (designated by Moraes, 2005a): Brazil. “loco non indicato”, “Rio de Janeiro, Alto Macahé de Nova Friburgo – fide Glaziou, 1910”, s.d. (1890/91 – in sched. B; Jun.-Jul. fide Glaziou, 1910) (fl.), *A.F.M. Glaziou 18437* [K!, cibachrome in UEC! (Holotype: B†, Photo F Neg. No. 3846!); isolectotypes: BR-837724! (photo in UEC!), G (negatives in UEC!), LE (photo in UEC!), P-00221224 (photo in UEC!), P-00221225 (photo in UEC!), P-00221226 (photo in UEC!). Plate XIV A (cf. Appendix 13.5).

Vernacular names - Canela.

Description - *Trees* large (fide Glaziou, 1910), 10-20 m tall, trunk cylindrical, sometimes multistemmed, bark brownish to brownish yellow, rugose, with lenticels, without flakes (Fig. 61). *Branches* terete, dark-brown, with longitudinal lenticels. *Branchlets* 5 cm below terminal bud c. 1.1-3.2 mm in diam., dark-brown, initially subangular to cylindrical from the beginning, smooth, glabrous; terminal buds minute, dense yellowish-tomentellous. *Petioles* thin, 4.6-14.0 mm long, 0.8-1.8 mm thick, deeply canaliculate, roundish below, rugose, glabrous. *Leaves* (Fig. 62) alternate, lanceolate to elliptic-lanceolate or obovate, 3.3-11.3 cm long, 1.0-4.6 cm broad, chartaceous to stiffly chartaceous (seldom coriaceous), tip either short acuminate or sub-rounded, base fairly frequently acute sub-acuminate, margin flat, slightly incurved at base, sclerified; above somewhat shining, glabrous, poorly to prominulously reticulate; beneath opaque, glaucescent, with papillae conspicuous, glabrous to almost glabrous, with very sparsely short, appressed hairs mostly along midrib; midrib prominulous above, impressed to level towards the base, prominulous below, secondary veins (4-10 per side) slightly raised on both surfaces; tertiary venation lax, poorly reticulate above, slightly raised below; venation pattern brochidodromous. *Inflorescences* axillary, paniculate, subcorymbose, pyramidal, many-flowered, 0.7-1.4 mm in diam. at base, 4.2-7.5 cm long, densely ochre-yellow tomentellous, with ± long, ± appressed hairs; peduncles rather short and thin; bracteoles minute, densely tomentose, deciduous. *Flowers* (Fig. 63) whitish (Glaziou, 1910), densely yellowish-tomentellous towards the base, with ± long, ± appressed hairs, c. 3.2-3.9(-5.0) mm long, c. 1.72 mm in diam. at apex, tube cylindrical-urceolate, 1.2-1.4 mm long, c. 1.2 mm in diam.; pedicels short, 0.48-0.64 mm long; tepals equal, 1.35-2.5 mm long, 0.84-1.36 mm broad, concave, ovate, rounded, tip obtuse, involute, pilose within; stamens included; stamens of whorls I and II introrse, 1.0-1.3 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.16 ± 0.11 mm; *N* = 6), anthers glabrous, ovate, 0.54-0.84 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.66 ± 0.08 mm; *N* = 15), 0.35-0.67 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.45 ± 0.08 mm; *N* = 11), connectives prolonged beyond the large sporangia, tip obtuse, truncate, filaments slender, shorter than anthers, densely pilose, adnate to tepals; stamens of whorl III lateral, 1.0-1.54 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.32 ± 0.19 mm;

N = 5), anthers narrow-triangular, pilose, 0.73-0.98 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.83 ± 0.08 mm; N = 8), c. 0.35 mm broad, connectives obtuse to truncate, prolonged beyond the large sporangia, filaments rather stout, shorter than anthers, pilose; glands subglobose, 0.34-0.52 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.46 ± 0.06 mm; N = 9), 0.3-0.47 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.38 ± 0.06 mm; N = 8), pedicel long, densely pilose, disposed between the base of filaments; staminodes small, cordate-sagittate, 0.45-0.89 mm long ($\bar{X}$ = 0.71 ± 0.17 mm; N = 5), 0.35-0.59 mm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 0.44 ± 0.10 mm; N = 4), tip and abaxial side pilose, stalk short, pilose; gynoecium immersed in the tube, glabrous, 2.32-2.68 mm long, ovary ellipsoid, 0.81-1.02 mm long, 0.3-0.61 mm in diam., gradually merging into the about 1.41-1.61 mm long style with small, discoid stigma. *Fruits* light green, green-yellowish, yellow, globose to top-shaped, smooth or with vestigial ribs, 1.42-1.9 cm long ($\bar{X}$ = 1.58 ± 0.14 cm; N = 12), 1.32-1.94 cm broad ($\bar{X}$ = 1.54 ± 0.20 cm; N = 12), often with remnant of tepals (Fig. 64); flesh portion originated from the accrescent flower tube usually thin.

Phenology - Flowers in June to August (fide Glaziou, 1910). Immature fruits in November. Mature fruits in February and March (Curucutu).

Distribution and habitat (Fig. 65) - So far only known from ten herbarium collections of Rio de Janeiro and São Paulo, in the Upper Montane Ombrophilous Dense Forest, from 950-1300 m altitude (but also from P.E. Serra do Mar, Núcleo Curucutu, SP, alt. 750-850 m, and Serra da Estrela, RJ, alt. c. 150 m; pers. obs.).

Comments - It is here decided to reinstall *Cryptocarya subcorymbosa* as a valid species because it not only looks distinct from *C. moschata* and *C. aschersoniana* in herbarium material, but also because it is clearly different in the field (also different foliar features reported by Petzold, 1907). Its bark lacking flakes, rugose, brownish yellow in combination with petioles deeply canaliculate, leaves usually small, opaque, glaucescent and with papillae conspicuous on lower surface, midrib prominulous above, impressed to level towards the base, prominulous below, secondary veins slightly raised on both surfaces, tertiary venation lax, poorly reticulate above, slightly raised below, venation pattern brochidodromous, inflorescences and flowers densely tomentellous, and mature fruits usually small, globose to top-shaped, smooth with remnant of tepals, make this taxon distinct. Nevertheless, it should be emphasized that the present circumscription encompasses the type specimens of *C. minutiflora* and *C. subcorymbosa*, which are the only known flowering collections, and fruiting specimens of which the vegetative features perfectly matched the pattern found from Glaziou's collections.

Uses - Unknown at present.

Specimens examined - 10 (listed in appendix 13.3).

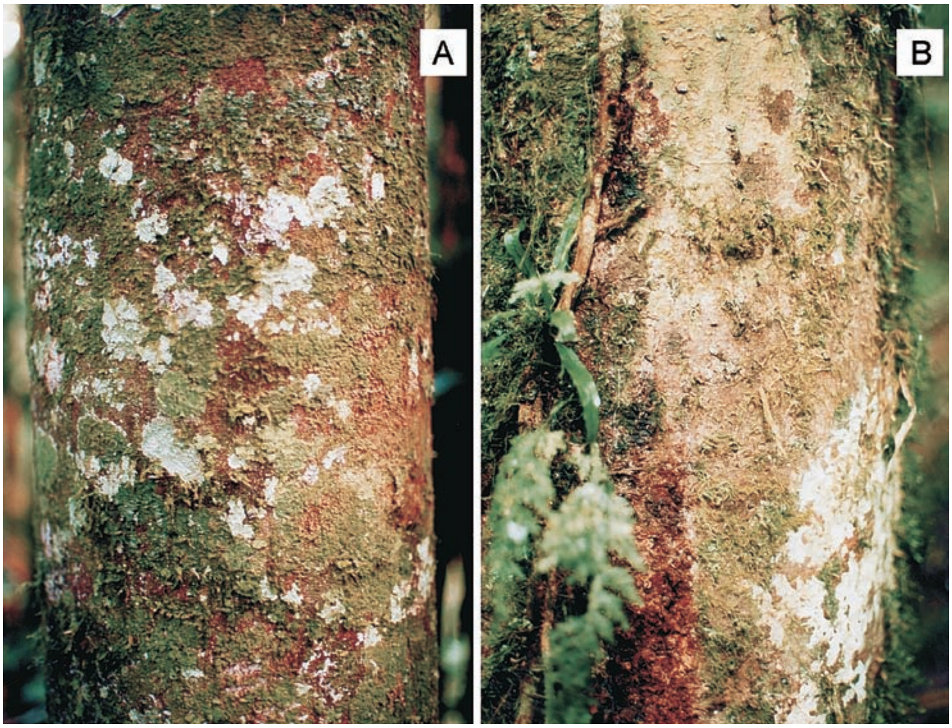


Fig. 61. Appearance of barks of *Cryptocarya subcorymbosa* Mez. A. Serra da Estrela, Petrópolis, RJ; B. Parque Estadual da Serra do Mar, Núcleo Cunha-Indaiá. (Photographs by author).

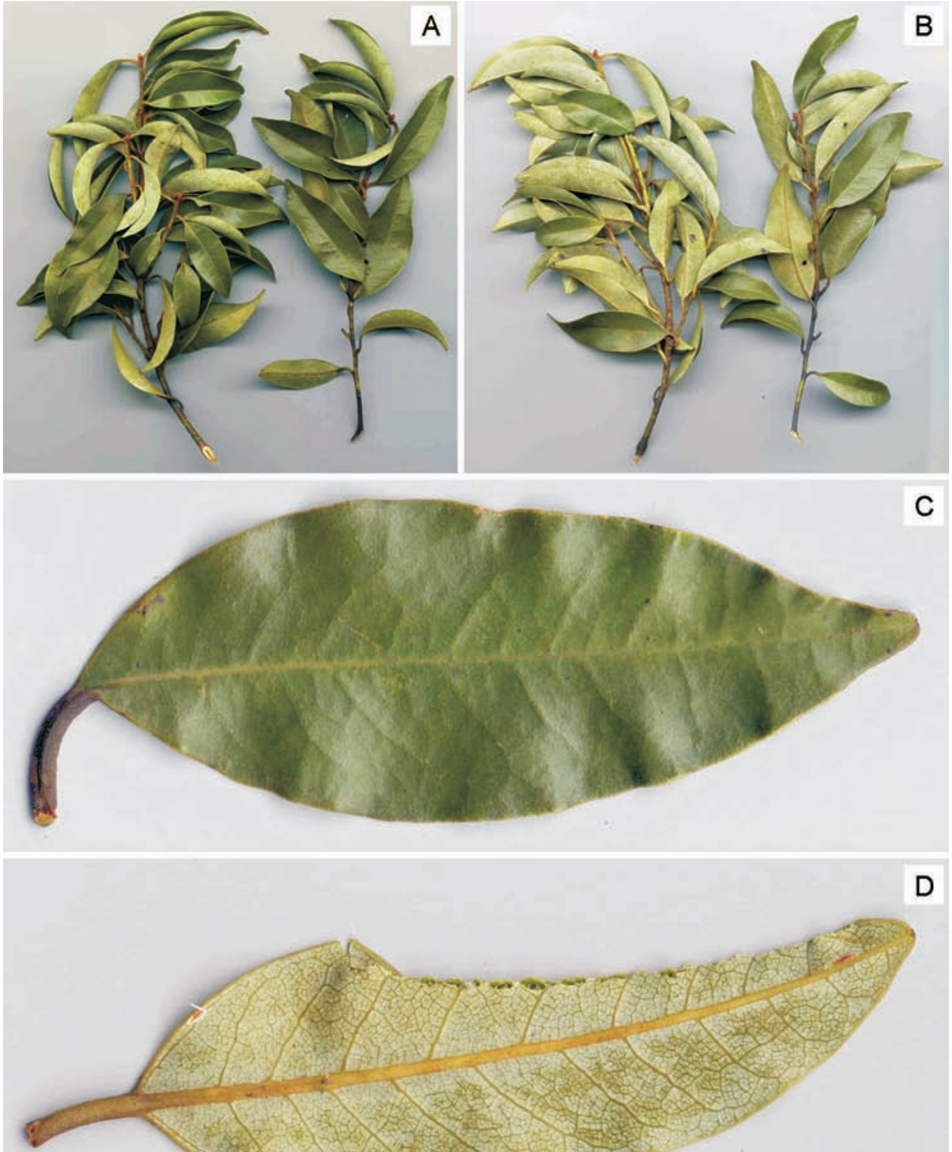


Fig. 62. *Cryptocarya subcorymbosa* Mez. A-B. Branches collected at Serra da Estrela, Petrópolis, RJ; C-D. Detail of leaves. (Photographs by author).

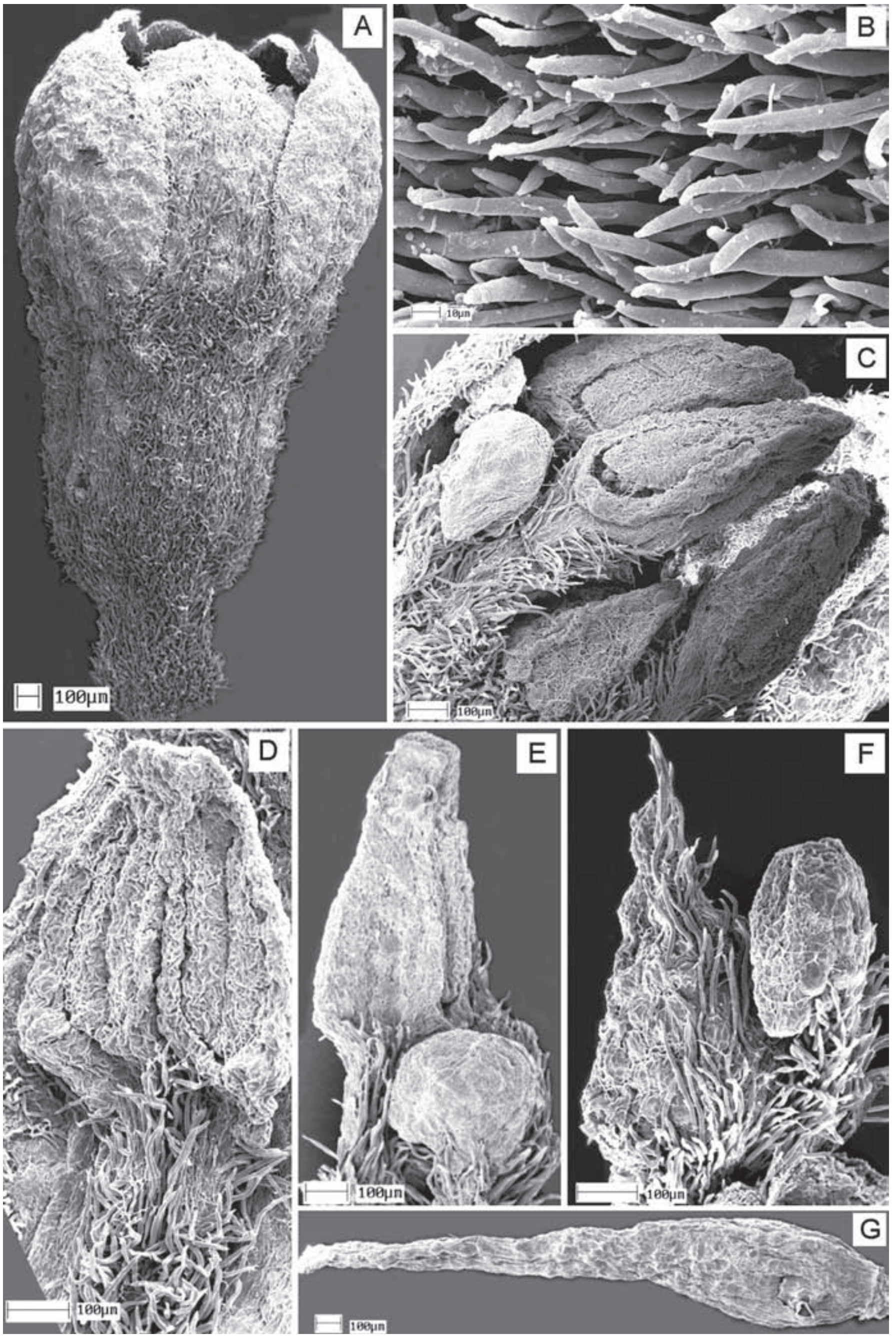


Fig. 63. SEM micrographs of flowers of *Cryptocarya subcorymbosa* Mez.
A. Flower bud; B. External indumenta; C. Longitudinal section of flower;
D. Adaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl II, introrse;
E. Adaxial side of stamen of the androecial whorl III, lateral-extrorse, and gland;
F. Adaxial side of staminode and gland; G. Gynoecium (from *Glaziou 18436*, OUPR).
(Photomicrographs by author).

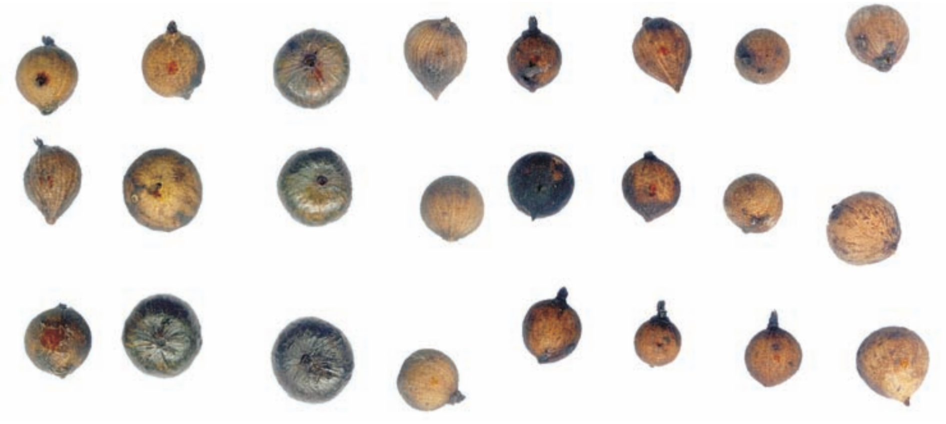


Fig. 64. Fruits and diaspores of *Cryptocarya subcorymbosa* Mez collected at P.E. Serra do Mar, Núcleo Cunha-Indaiá, SP, in February 2002. (Photograph by author).

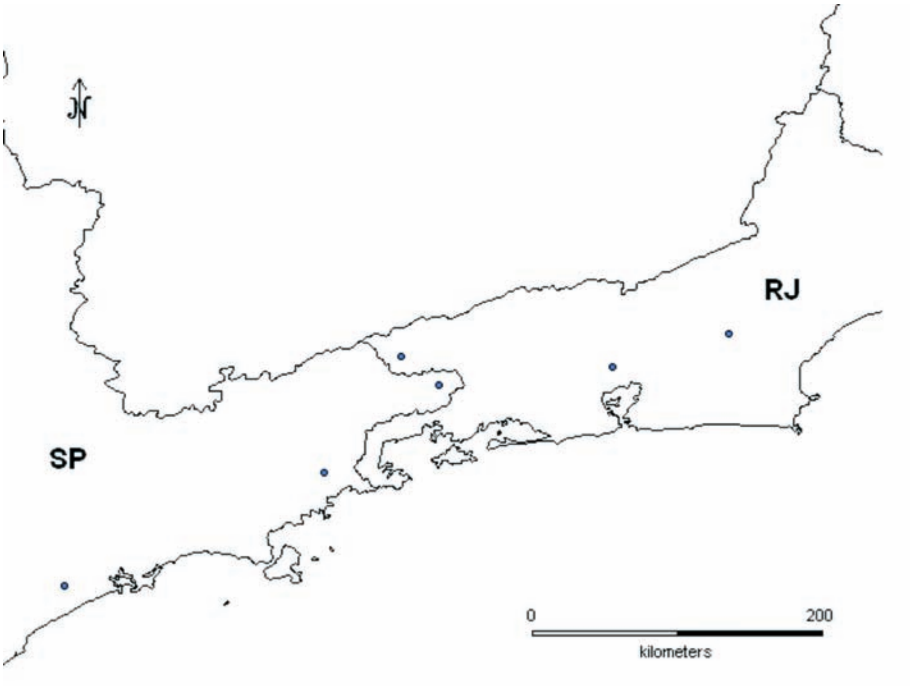


Fig. 65. Distribution of *Cryptocarya subcorymbosa* Mez.

12. *Cryptocarya velloziana* P.L.R. de Moraes sp. nov.

Holotype: Brazil. Espírito Santo, Santa Teresa, Valsugana Velha, Estação Biológica de Santa Lúcia, c. 19º58'S, 40º32'W, alt. 600-900 m, 24 Sep. 1991 (fr.), *E. Bausen & M.F. dos Santos 28* (MBML!; isotypes: MO n.v., RB!, SPSF!). Fig. 66; Plate XV A (cf. Appendix 13.5).

Ab omnibus speciebus *Cryptocaryae* ex regione Neotropica foliis apicibus late acutis ad rotundatos, base obtusa, laminis rigido-coriaceis, crassis, glabris supra et infra, petiolis ad 4 mm crassos, quasi-complanatis supra differt.

Differs from other species of Neotropical *Cryptocarya* in the tip of the leaf broadly acute to rounded, base obtuse, leaf laminae rigid-coriaceous, thick, glabrous on both surfaces, petioles up to 4 mm thick, flattish above.

Etymology - This species is named in honour of José Mariano da Conceição Vellozo, author of *Florae Fluminensis*, the work that marks the onset of the study of the Brazilian flora, more specifically that of Rio de Janeiro.

Description - *Trees* up to 16 m tall, trunk cylindrical, DBH 6-35 cm, bark light chestnut-brown, slightly rugose, with lenticels (Fig. 67). *Branches* terete, shining, relatively smooth, striate, glabrous. *Branchlets* 5 cm below terminal bud c. 2.0-3.9 mm in diam., light yellowish to dark-brown, initially angular from the beginning, smooth to slightly striate to rugose, with longitudinal lenticels, glabrous. *Petioles* 10.0-19.6 mm long, 2.2-4.0 mm thick, acanaliculate and flattish above, roundish below, rugose, glabrous, dark (dried). *Leaves* alternate, broad-ovate, 7.2-24.0 cm long, 4.0-11.7 cm broad, rigid-coriaceous, thickness up to 1.3 mm (measured at the base), glabrous on both surfaces, tip broadly acute to rounded, base obtuse, margin flat to recurved, sclerified; above somewhat shining, prominulous reticulate; beneath paler, with papillae conspicuous; midrib prominulous to impressed to level towards the apex above, prominulous to prominent below, secondary veins patent (6-10 per side), prominulous on both surfaces; tertiary venation lax, prominulous reticulate on both surfaces; venation pattern camptodromous-brochidodromous. *Inflorescences* unknown, however, remnant peduncles are axillary, subterminal, 1.4-2.6 mm in diam. at the base, pubescent, with ± short, ± appressed hairs. *Flowers* unknown. *Immature fruits* green, slightly ribbed. *Mature fruits*, pear-shaped to ellipsoid, c. 3.16-3.46 cm long, 2.34-2.54 cm in diam., smooth.

Phenology - Flowering time so far unknown. Immature fruits in May and September; mature fruits in September.

Distribution and habitat (Fig. 68) - Species only known from few collections of Estação Biológica de Santa Lúcia, occurs in the Ombrophilous Dense Forest, from 600-900 m altitude.

Uses - Unknown at present.

Comments - *Cryptocarya velloziana* is the most distinctive new species in this treatment. It is easily recognised by its rigid-coriaceous and thick leaves, tip broadly acute to rounded, base obtuse; the overall appearance of leaves suggests a relationship with some Brazilian species of *Beilschmiedia*, such as those of *B. rigida* and *B. linharensis*, but its fruits do not fit the concept of this genus, being typical for *Cryptocarya*. Because of its characteristic leaves, sterile material of *C. velloziana* is not likely to be confused with any other Brazilian *Cryptocarya* species.

Specimens examined - 6 (listed in appendix 13.3).

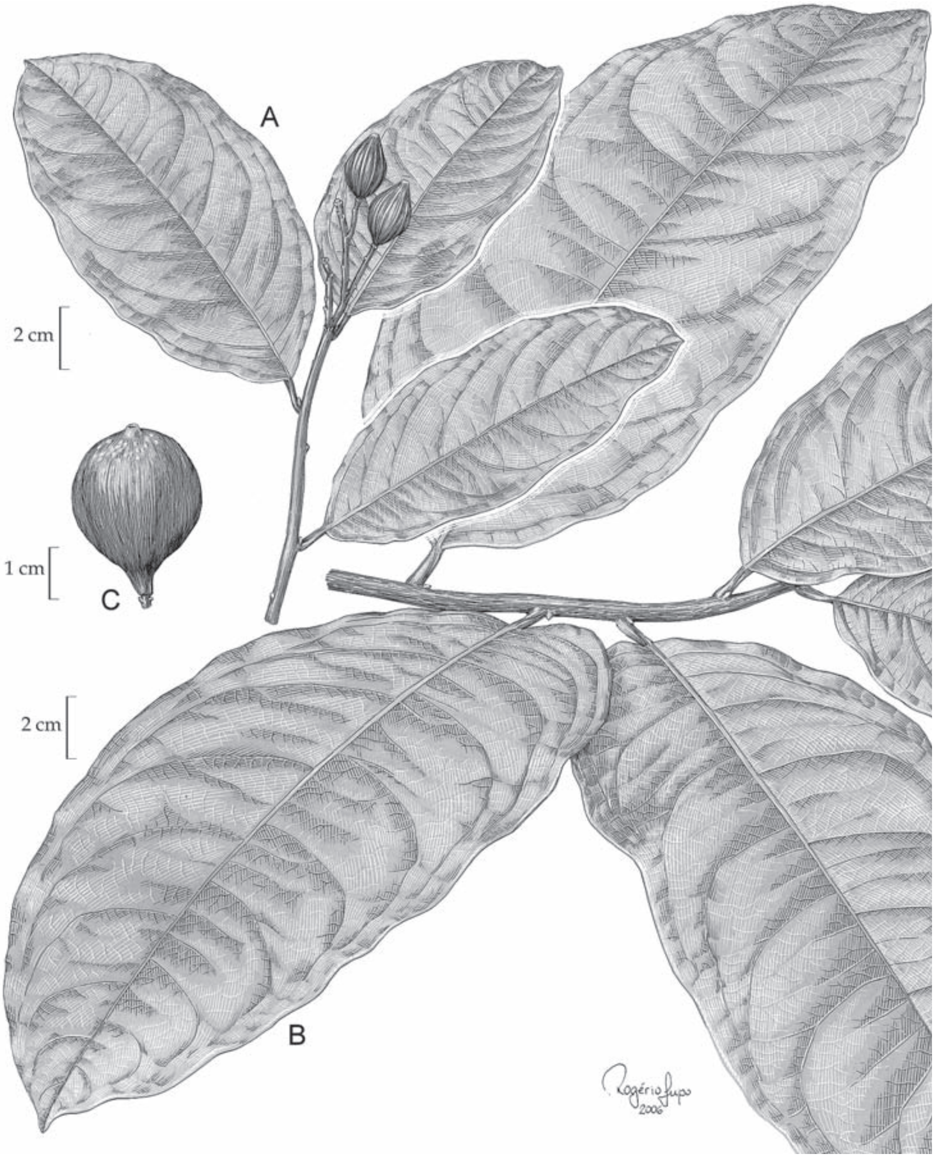


Fig. 66. *Cryptocarya velloziana* P.L.R. de Moraes. A. Habitus (from *Lopes et al. 676*, UEC); B. Habitus (from *Thomaz 1254*, VIES); C. Fruit (from *Demuner et al. 55*, UEC).

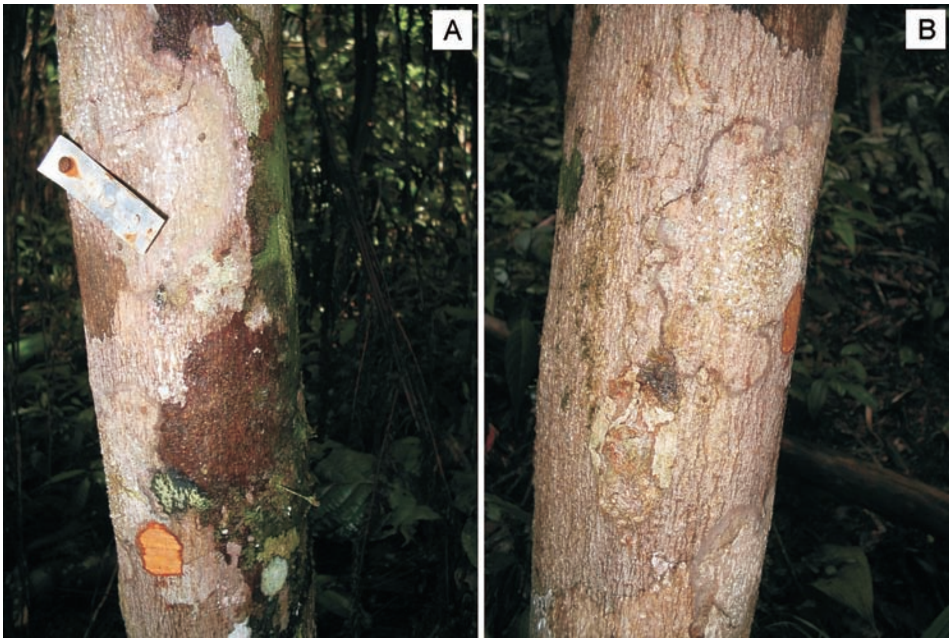


Fig. 67. Barks of *Cryptocarya velloziana* P.L.R. de Moraes. A-B. Estação Biológica de Santa Lúcia, Santa Teresa, ES. (Photographs by author).

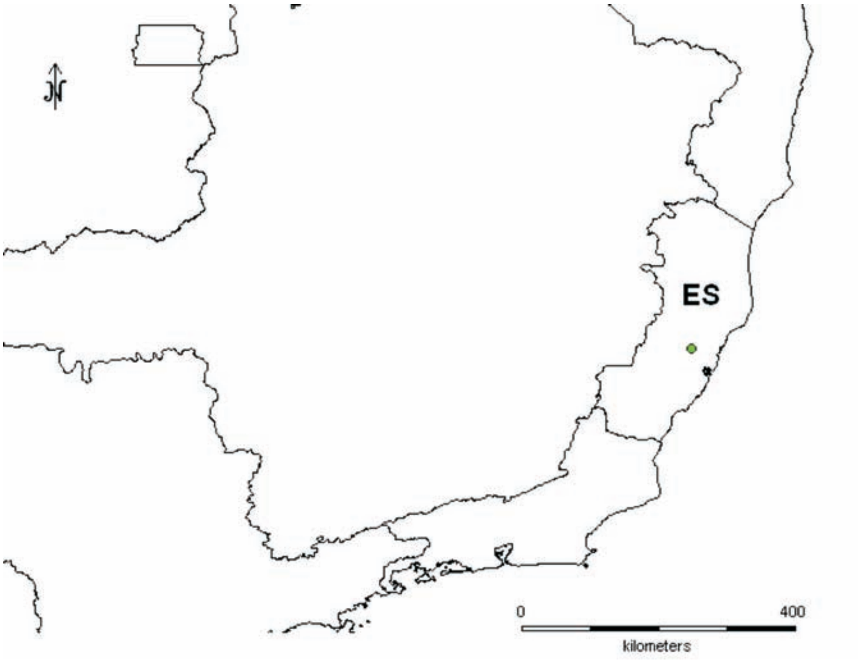


Fig. 68. Distribution of *Cryptocarya velloziana* P.L.R. de Moraes.

13. *Cryptocarya wiedensis* P.L.R. de Moraes sp. nov.

Holotype: Brazil. Espírito Santo, Santa Maria de Jetibá, Rio Nove, terreno de L. Kollmann, alt. 850 m, 13 Apr. 1999 (fl.), *L.J.C. Kollmann et al. 2464* (MBML!; isotypes: RB n.v., SPSF!, UEC!). Fig. 69; Plate XVI A (cf. Appendix 13.5).

Ab omnibus speciebus Cryptocaryae ex regione Neotropica foliis coriaceis, sparse pubescentibus supra et infra, base obtusa, facie adaxiali opaca et obscure reticulata, ramulis, pedunculis et floribus dense pubescentibus differt.

Differs from other species of Neotropical *Cryptocarya* by leaves coriaceous, sparse pubescent on both surfaces, base obtuse, adaxial face opaque and poorly reticulate, branchlets, peduncles and flowers densely pubescent.

Etymology - This species is named in honour of Maximilian Alexander Philipp, Prinz zu Wied-Neuwied, famous German naturalist and explorer of Brazil (1815-1817).

Description - *Trees* or mostly small trees, 6-25 m tall. *Branchlets* 5 cm below terminal bud c. 1.7-3.0 mm in diam., brownish, initially flattened or angular from the beginning, minutely pubescent, with short, yellowish, appressed hairs completely covering the surface; terminal buds ovoid, minutely yellowish pubescent. *Petioles* 8.25-10.27 mm long, 1.2-1.9 mm thick, slightly canaliculate to acanaliculate above, flattened, roundish below, pubescent. *Leaves* alternate, elliptical to ovate, 3.7-11.0 cm long, 1.3-4.24 cm broad, coriaceous, sparsely pubescent on both surfaces, with short, yellowish, appressed hairs, tip acute to short acuminate, base obtuse, margin flat to slightly recurved; above opaque, inconspicuous to poorly reticulate; beneath paler, dull, minutely reticulate, with papillae conspicuous; midrib impressed to level above, prominent below, secondary veins erect (4-7 per side), inconspicuous to slighly salient below; tertiary venation densely impressed reticulate below; venation pattern brochidodromous. *Inflorescences* light green to green-yellowish, panicles in the axils of distal leaves, subterminal, few-flowered, 1.0-1.4 mm in diam. at the base, 1.87-3.74 cm long, minutely pubescent; peduncles densely sericeous-tomentellous, short (Fig. 69 A). *Flowers* (Fig. 69 B-J) yellowish, minutely pubescent, with short, ± appressed hairs, 3.8-4.2 mm long, 1.6-2.0 mm in diam. at apex; tube urceolate, 1.4-1.6 mm long, 1.2 mm in diam.; pedicels pubescent, 0-1.3 mm long; tepals subequal, 1.7-2.2 mm long, 1.0-1.4 mm broad, slightly concave, erect and slightly incurved at apex, widely ovate to ovate-elliptical, acutish or obtuse, sparsely pilose within; stamens included; stamens of whorl I and II introrse, anthers glabrous, subtriangular, tip rounded to obtuse, connectives prolonged beyond the sporangia, filaments rather slender, pilose, as long as or slightly shorter than anthers, adnate to the tepals; stamens of whorl III extrorse-lateral, anthers narrowly ovate, glabrous, c. 1.0 mm long, connectives thick, obtuse, strongly prolonged beyond the sporangia, filaments rather slender, as long as, pilose; glands subglobose, compressed, long pedicelled, pedicel stout, pilose; staminodes large, sagittate, acute, c. 1.0 mm long, tip and abaxial side pilose, adaxial side flattened, glabrous, with two conspicuous small elliptical protuberances at the base in lateral/abaxial side, stalks conspicuous, stout, pilose; gynoecium immersed in the tube, c. 2.6 mm long, glabrous, ovary ellipsoid, gradually merging into the cylindrical-conical, glabrous, up to 2.0 mm long style with small, discoid stigma. *Immature fruits* green, ellipsoid-ovate, ribbed (Fig. 69 K).

Phenology - Flowering material (only known from the type collection) in April and a paratype bearing flower buds in February. Immature fruits only known from the two paratypes collected in July.

Distribution and habitat (Fig. 70) - So far only known from the collections at Santa Maria de Jetibá and Santa Teresa, Espírito Santo. In the Montane Ombrophilous Dense Forest, from 750 to 850 m altitude.

Uses - Unknown at present.

Comments - *Cryptocarya wiedensis* deserves specific status due to its conspicuous indument of short, appressed hairs covering nearly always the entire surface of branchlets, inflorescences, and flowers, and by its leaves coriaceous, sparse pubescent on both surfaces, base obtuse, adaxial face opaque and poorly reticulate. Although no other species shows this combination of characters, further collections and more study are needed to clarify its relationship with the other species, since this entity apparently shares characters of both *C. mandioccana* and *C. moschata* group.

Specimens examined - 4 (listed in appendix 13.3).

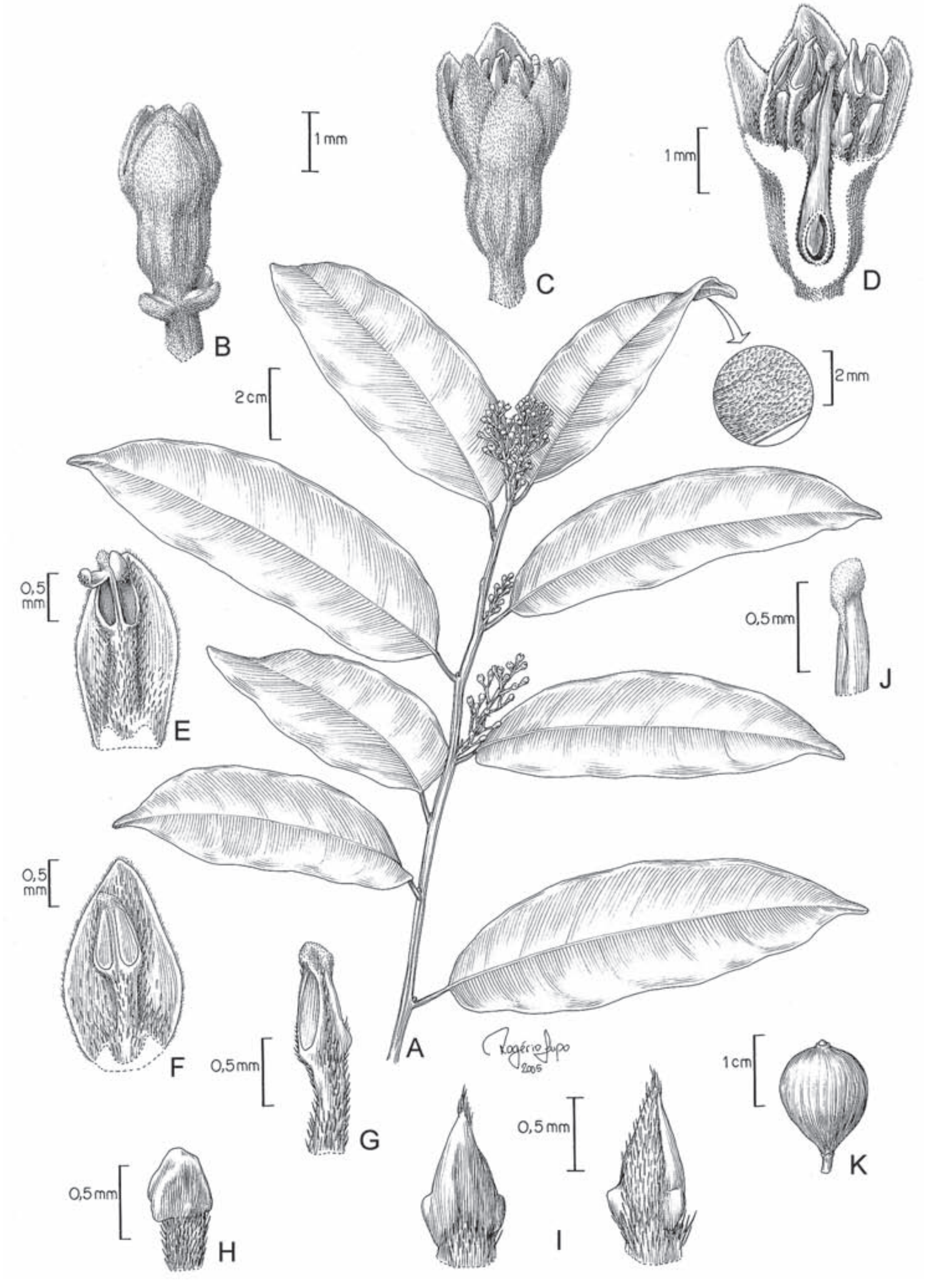


Fig. 69. *Cryptocarya wiedensis* P.L.R. de Moraes (habitus and floral parts from *Kollmann et al. 2464*). A. Habitus; B. Flower bud; C-D. Flowers; E. Stamen of whorl I; F. Stamen of whorl II; G. Stamen of whorl III; H. Gland; I. Staminodes; J. Detail of style and stigma; K. Fruit (from *Kollmann et al. 269*).

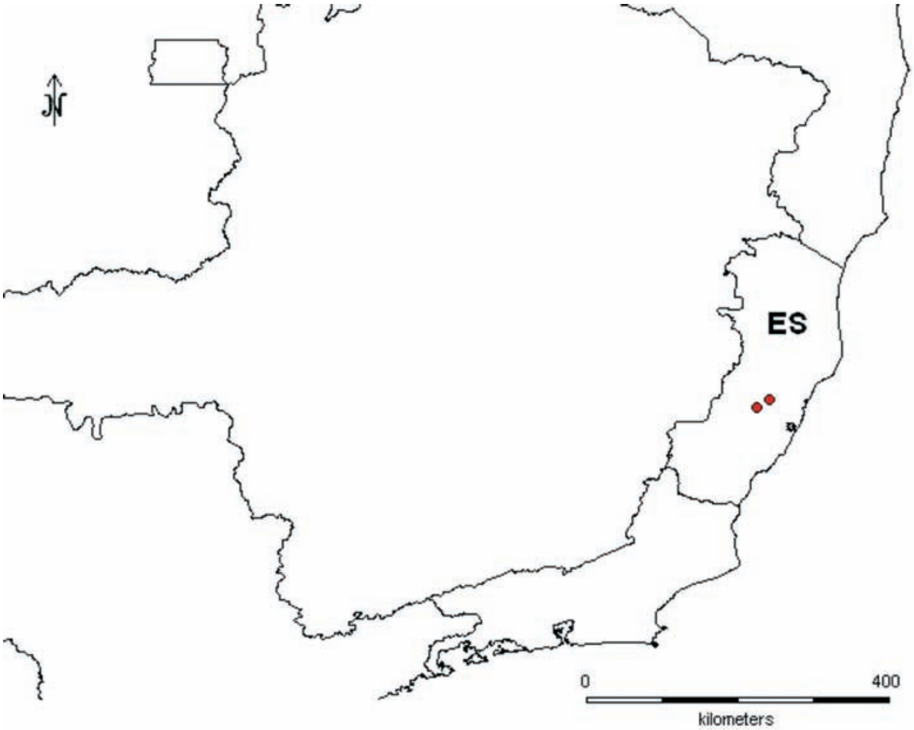


Fig. 70. Distribution of *Cryptocarya wiedensis* P.L.R. de Moraes.

9.4. Doubtful taxa

***Cryptocarya jacarepaguensis* Vattimo-Gil**, *Rodriguésia* 25 (37): 230 & 237, *f*. 78 (1966b). – Holotype: Brazil. Rio de Janeiro, Represa do Camorim, May 1952 (fr.), *J.G. Kuhlmann s.n*. (RB, fruit collection no. 2727, not located).

As pointed out by Moraes (2005a), Vattimo-Gil (1966b) described *C. jacarepaguensis* based on a fruit collection that has not been located at RB. Moreover, her description of fallen fruits and the drawing thereof (more or less round and with ribs like nearly all Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya)*, are not distinctive enough to warrant recognisable specific status.

9.5. Excluded taxa

***Cryptocarya aü-üva* Martius ex Nees**, *Syst. Laur*. 246 (1836), invalid name = *Aydendron permolle* Nees, loc. cit. = *Aniba permollis* (Nees) Mez, *Jahrb. Königl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 5: 55 (1889). – Lectotype (designated by Kubitzki, 1982): Brazil. Amazonas, "in sylvis ad Ega, Rio Negro", Dec. (fl.), *C.F.P. von Martius s.n. (Martius obs. 2908)* (M! – 3 sheets; isolectotypes: B† – Photo F Neg. No. 3806!, NY-00354890 – photo in UEC!, NY-00354891 – photo in UEC!).

***Cryptocarya canelilla* Kunth**, in *Nov. Gen. Sp. (quarto ed.)* 7: 192, t. 645 (1825). – Holotype: Venezuela, Esmeralda, "in monte de la Canelilla", s.d. (immat. fr.), *F.W.H.A. von Humboldt & A.J.A. Bonpland 1018* (P-Bonpl.-00307242 – photo in UEC!, F Neg. No. 35005!; isotypes: B-W-7784!, P-00506929 – photo in UEC!) ≡ *Aniba canelilla* (Kunth) Mez, *Jahrb. Königl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 5: 53 (1889).

***Cryptocarya dubia* Sprengel ex Nees**, *Syst. Laur*. 400 (1836), invalid name = *Oreodaphne phillyreoides* Nees, loc. cit. = *Mespilodaphne phillyraeoides* (Nees) Meissner, in *Prodr*. (DC.) 15(1): 100 (1864) = *Ocotea phillyraeoides* (Nees) Mez, *Jahrb. Königl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 5: 315 (1889).

***Cryptocarya emarginata* Meissner**, in *Prodr*. (DC.) 15(1): 76 (1864) ≡ *Hufelandia emarginata* (Meissner) Mez, *Jahrb. Königl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 5: 18 (1889) ≡ *Beilschmiedia emarginata* (Meissner) Kostermans, *Recueil Trav. Bot. Néerl*. 35: 855 (1938c). – Holotype: Brazil. São Paulo, "in sylvis subhumidis prope Lorena", Oct. 1823 (fl.), *L. Riedel 1585* (LE n.v.; isotypes: G-00007871 – photo in UEC!, K n.v., NY-00355041!).

Cryptocarya hirsuta* Schott ex Sprengel,* in *Syst. Veg*. 4(2): 405 (1827) ≡ *Endlicheria hirsuta* (Schott) Nees, *Linnaea* 8: 38 (1833), typ. cons. ≡ *Goeppertia hirsuta* (Schott) Nees, *Syst*. *Laur*. 366 (1836). – Lectotype (designated by Kostermans, 1937): Brazil. Rio de Janeiro, "ad S. Cristovão prope Sebastianopolis Bras.", s.d. (fl. ♂), *J.B.E. Pohl 5611* (W†; isolectotypes: M! – 2 sheets, Photo F Neg. No. 19260!, U n.v., and probably BR-880679!) = *Endlicheria paniculata* (Sprengel) J.F. Macbride, *Field Mus. Nat. Hist.*, *Bot. Ser*., 13(2/3): 850 (1938).

***Cryptocarya laevis* Nees ex Martius**, *Flora* 21(2): Beibl. 64 (144). (1838) ≡ *Aiouea laevis* (Martius) Kostermans, *Recueil Trav. Bot. Néerl*. 35: 84 (1938a). – Type: Brazil. Rio de Janeiro, "crescit in sylvis Caa-poera dictis ad Sebastianop.", 12 Jun. (fl.), *C.F.P. von Martius, Herbar. Florae Brasil. № 237* (B† – Photo F Neg. No. 3782!, BR-868583!, BR-868616!, BM-000894059 – photo in UEC!, E-00259412 – photo in UEC!, G – 4 sheets – photos in UEC!, GH-41126 – photo in UEC!, HAL-101918 – photo in UEC!, K n.v., KR – photo in UEC!, L-0035524 – photo in UEC!, L-0035525 – photo in UEC!, LE n.v., LZ†, M! – 4 sheets, MO-145001 – photo in UEC!, NY-00354800!, P-00128383 n.v., P-00128384 n.v., W†, WRSL – photo in UEC!).

Cryptocarya monticola* Martius ex Nees*, *Syst. Laur*. 400 (1836), invalid name = *Oreodaphne phillyreoides* Nees, loc. cit. = *Mespilodaphne phillyraeoides* (Nees) Meissner, in *Prodr*. (DC.) 15(1): 100 (1864) = *Ocotea phillyraeoides* (Nees) Mez, *Jahrb. Königl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 5: 315 (1889).

***Cryptocarya mucronata* (Poiret) Sprengel**, *Syst. veg.* 2: 271 (1825) ≡ *Laurus mucronata* Poiret, in *Lam. Encycl*., *Suppl*. 3: 323 (1813) ≡ *Ocotea mucronata* (Poiret) Kostermans, *Reinwardtia* 5: 395 (1961). – Holotype: French Guiana. Île de Cayenne, s.d. (fr.), *Herbier Desfontaines* [FI-W-160347 – photo in UEC!; isotypes: FI-W-160346 – photo in UEC!, G-00007863 (fragment, photo in UEC!), P-00307243 (fragment, photo in UEC!)]. Plates XVII A-B (cf. Appendix 13.5).

***Cryptocarya pachycarpa* Gleason,** *Bull. Torrey Bot. Club* 54(8): 607 (1927). – Holotype: Guyana. Kamakusa, upper Mazaruni River, 59º50'W, 11-22 Jul. 1923 (immat. fr.), *J.S. de la Cruz 4215* (NY-00355047!; isotypes: GH-41156 – photo in UEC!, F-544793 – F Neg. No. 62890!, MO-928688 – photo in UEC!, MO-928689 – photo in UEC!, US-00051075 – photo in UEC!) = *Aniba citrifolia* (Nees) Mez, *Jahrb. Königl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 5: 74 (1889).

Cryptocarya pretiosa Martius ex Nees*, Syst. Laur*. 237 (1836), invalid name = *Mespilodaphne pretiosa* Nees & Martius var. *angustifolia* Nees, loc. cit. = *Aniba canelilla* (Kunth) Mez, *Jahrb. Königl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 5: 53 (1889).

***Cryptocarya pyriformis* Nees**, *Syst. Laur*. 220 (1836) ≡ *Mespilodaphne pyriformis* (Nees) Meissner, in *Prodr*. (DC.) 15(1): 108 (1864) ≡ *Endlicheria pyriformis* (Nees) Mez, *Jahrb. Königl. Bot. Gart. Berlin* 5: 116 (1889). – Holotype: French Guiana. Without locality, 1819-1821 (immat. fr.), *P.A. Poiteau s.n*. (B†, F Neg. No. 3820!; isotypes: G-00007872 – photo in UEC!, LE! – 2 sheets, NY-00099497!, P n.v.).

***Cryptocarya riedelii* Meissner**, in *Prodr*. (DC.) 15(1): 75 (1864). – Holotype: Brazil. State not indicated, "in sylvis pr. Esperança", May 1821 (fl., imat. fr.), *L. Riedel 770* (LE, photo in UEC!; isotype: NY-00355048! – photo in UEC!) = *Rhodostemonodaphne macrocalyx* (Meissner) Rohwer ex Madriñán, *Fl. Neotrop. Monogr*. 92: 46 (2004).

Cryptocarya robusta* A.C. Sm., Bull. Torrey Bot. Club* 58(2): 97 (1931). – Holotype: Peru. Dept. Junín, San Nicolas, Pichis Trail, about 1100 m, 4-5 Jul. 1929 (immat. fr.), *E.P. Killip & A.C. Smith 26077* (NY-00099496 – photo in UEC!; isotypes: F n.v., US-00642132 – photo in UEC!) ≡ *Endlicheria robusta* (A.C. Sm.) Kostermans, *Recueil Trav. Bot. Néerl*. 34: 556 (1937).

10. Literature cited

Adanson, M. 1763. *Familles des plantes*. II Partie. Paris: Chez Vincent, 640 pp.

Agripino, D.G., Lima, M.E.L., Silva, M.R., Meda, C.I., Bolzani, V.S., Cordeiro, I., Young, M.C.M. & Moreno, P.R.H. 2004. Screening of Brazilian plants for antimicrobial and DNA-damaging activities. I. Atlantic Rain Forest. Ecological Station Juréia-Itatins. *Biota Neotropica* 4(2): 1-15.

Allen, C.K. 1942. Studies in the Lauraceae, V. Some eastern asiatic species of *Beilschmiedia* and related genera. *Journal of the Arnold Arboretum* 23: 444-463.

APG II. 2003. An update of the Angiosperm Phylogeny Group classification for the orders and families of flowering plants: APG II. *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 141: 399-436.

Armesto, J.J. & Martinez, J.A. 1978. Relations between vegetation structure and slope aspect in the Mediterranean region of Chile. *The Journal of Ecology* 66(3): 881-889.

Assis, L.C.S., Forzza, R.C. & van der Werff, H. 2005. A família Lauraceae na Reserva Biológica da Represa do Grama, Descoberto, Minas, Gerais, Brasil. *Boletim de Botânica da Universidade de São Paulo* 23(1): 113-139.

Assumpção, C.T. de 1983. *An ecological study of the primates of Southeastern Brazil, with a reappraisal of* Cebus apella *races*. Unpublished Ph.D. thesis. Edinburgh: University of Edinburgh, 337 pp.

Baas, P. & Gregory, M. 1985. A survey of oil cells in the dicotyledons with comments on their replacement by and joint occurrence with mucilage cells. *Israel Journal of Botany 34*: 167-186.

Baitello, J.B. & Coe-Teixeira, B. 1987. Flora Fanerogâmica da Reserva do Parque Estadual das Fontes do Ipiranga (São Paulo, Brasil). 7 – Lauraceae. *Hoehnea* 14: 63-74.

Baitello, J.B. & Moraes, P.L.R. de 2005. Flora Fanerogâmica da Ilha do Cardoso (São Paulo, Brasil) – Lauraceae. *In* M.M.R.F. de Melo, F. de Barros, S.A.C. Chiea, M. Kirizawa, S.L. Jung-Mendaçolli & M.G.L. Wanderley (eds.). *Flora Fanerogâmica da Ilha do Cardoso*. São Paulo: Instituto de Botânica, 2004, 11: 31-70.

Bakker, M.E., Gerritsen, A.F. & van der Schaaf, P.J. 1992. Leaf anatomy of *Cinnamomum* Schaeffer (Lauraceae) with special reference to oil and mucilage cells. *Blumea* 37(1): 1-30.

Barroso, G.M., Morim, M.P., Peixoto, A.L. & Ichaso, C.L.F. 1999. *Frutos e sementes: Morfologia aplicada à Sistemática de Dicotiledôneas*. Viçosa: Editora UFV, 443 pp.

BECCARI, O. 1880. *Massoia*. *In* L.M. D'Albertis. *New Guinea: What I did and what I saw*. London: Sampson Low, Marston, Searle and Rivington, 2: 398.

BEHLING, H., ARZ, H.W., PÄTZOLD, J. & WEFER, G. 2000. Late Quaternary vegetational and climate dynamics in northeastern Brazil, inferences from marine core GeoB 3104-1. *Quarternary Science Reviews* 19: 981-994.

BENOIST, R. 1924. Descriptions d'espèces nouvelles de phanérogames de la Guyane Française. *Bulletin du Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle* 30: 510.

BENOIST, R. 1931. Les bois de la Guyane Francaise. *Archives de Botanique, Mémoires. Caen*, 5(1): 1-292.

BENTHAM, G. 1870. *Flora australiensis: a description of the plants of the Australian territory*. London: Lovell Reeve & Co., 5: 599 pp.

BENTHAM, G. 1880. Laurineae. *In* G. BENTHAM & J.D. HOOKER. *Genera Plantarum*. Londini: L. Reeve & Co., 3(I): 146-165.

BERNARDI, L. 1962. *Lauráceas*. Mérida: Universidad de Los Andes, Facultad de Ciencias Forestales, Talleres Graficos Universitarios, 355 pp.

BLANCO, F.M. 1845. *Flora de Filipinas, según el sistema sexual de Linneo*, segunda impression, corregida y aumentada por el mismo autor. Manila: D. Miguel Sanchez, 619 pp.

BLETTER, N., JANOVEC, J., BROSI, B. & DALY, D.C. 2004. A digital base map for studying the Neotropical flora. *Taxon* 53(2): 469-477.

BLUME, C.L. VON. 1826. *Bijdragen tot de flora van Nederlandsch Indië*. Batavia: Lands Drukkerij, 11: 529-577.

BOGGAN, J., FUNK, V., KELLOF, C., HOFF, M., CREMERS, G. & FEUILLET, C. 1997. *Checklist of the plants of the Guianas* (Guyana, Surinam, French Guiana). 2nd ed.. Publication No. 30 in the Smithsonian's Biological Diversity of the Guianas Program. Washington, D.C.: Department of Botany, National Museum of Natural History, Smithsonian Institution, 238 pp.

BRIANI, D.C., VIEIRA, E.M. & VIEIRA, M.V. 2001. Nests and nesting sites of Brazilian forest rodents (*Nectomys squamipes* and *Oryzomys intermedius*) as revealed by a spool-and-line device. *Acta Theriologica* 46(3): 331-334.

BROUWER, Y.M. & CLIFFORD, H.T. 1990. An annotated list of domatia-bearing species. *Notes from the Jodrell Laboratory XII*, Royal Botanic Gardens Kew: 1-33.

BROWN, R. 1810. *Prodromus Floræ Novæ Hollandiæ et Insulæ Van-Diemen, exhibens characteres plantarum quas annis 1802-1805, per oras utriusque insulæ collegit et descripsit*. Londini: Typis Richardi Taylor et Socii. Veneunt apud J. Johnson et Socios, in Cœmeterio Sancti Pauli, 1: [i]-viii, 145-590.

BRUMMITT, R.K. 1994. Report of the Committee for Spermatophyta: 41. *Taxon* 43(2): 271-277.

BRUMMIT, R.K. 2001. *World Geographical Scheme for Recording Plant Distributions*. Plant Taxonomic Database Standards No. 2. Ed. 2. Pittsburgh: Hunt Institute for Botanical Documentation. (*TDWG Standard*), xv, 137 pp.; 17 maps

BRUMMITT, R.K. & POWELL, C.E. 1992. *Authors of plant names*. Kew: Royal Botanic Gardens, 732 pp.

BURGER, W.C. 1988. A new genus of Lauraceae from Costa Rica, with comments on problems of generic and specific delimitation within the family. *Brittonia* 40(3): 275-282.

BURGER, W.C. & VAN DER WERFF, H. 1990. Flora Costaricensis – Family 80: Lauraceae. *Fieldiana*, Botany, new series, 23: 1-129.

CAMARGOS, J.A.A., CZARNESKI, C.M., MEGUERDITCHIAN, I. & OLIVEIRA, D. 1996. *Catálogo de árvores do Brasil*. Brasília: Instituto Brasileiro do Meio Ambiente e dos Recursos Naturais Renováveis. Laboratório de Produtos Florestais, 887 pp.

CAMINHOÁ, J.M. 1877. *Elementos de Botanica General e Medica*. 6 vol.. Rio de Janeiro: Typographia Nacional, 3167 pp.

CARTELLE, C. & HARTWIG, W.C. 1996. Macacos sul-americanos: ossos que são um verdadeiro tesouro. *Ciência Hoje* 21(125): 30-36.

CAVALHEIRO, A.J. 1995. *Estirilpironas poliidroxiladas de* Cryptocarya moschata *(Nees & Martius) Mez (Lauraceae)*. Unpublished D.Sc. thesis. São Paulo: Instituto de Química, USP, 75 pp., XXXIV.

CAVALHEIRO, A.J. & YOSHIDA, M. 2000. 6-[ω-arylalkenyl]-5,6-dihydro-α-pyrones from *Cryptocarya moschata* (Lauraceae). *Phytochemistry* 53: 811-819.

CELIS-DIEZ, J.L. & BUSTAMANTE, R.O. 2005. Frequency-dependent seed size selection on *Cryptocarya alba* (Mol.) Looser (Lauraceae): testing the effect of background. *Biological Journal of the Linnean Society* 84: 137-142.

CHANDERBALI, A.S. 2004. *Endlicheria* (Lauraceae). *Flora Neotropica Monograph* 91: 1-141.

CHANDERBALI, A.S., VAN DER WERFF, H. & RENNER, S.S. 2001. Phylogeny and historical biogeography of Lauraceae: evidence from the chloroplast and nuclear genomes. *Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden* 88(1): 104-134.

CHRISTOPHEL, D.C. & ROWETT, A.I. 1996. *Leaf and cuticle Atlas of Australian leafy Lauraceae*. *Flora of Australia Supplementary Series Number 6*. Canberra: Australian Biological Resources Study, 217 pp.

Christophel, D.C., Kerrigan, R. & Rowett, A.I. 1996. The use of cuticular features in the taxonomy of the Lauraceae. *Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden* 83(3): 419-432.

Coe-Teixeira, B. 1965. Lauráceas do Estado de São Paulo – II: *Cryptocarya*. *Arquivos de Botânica do Estado de São Paulo* 4(1): 3-8.

Contim, L.A.S., Carvalho, C.R. de, Martins, F. & Freitas, D.V. de. 2005. Nuclear DNA content and karyotype of Rosewood (*Aniba rosaeodora*). *Genetics and Molecular Biology* 28(4): 754-757.

Corner, E.J.H. 1976. *The seeds of dicotyledons*. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1: 311 pp.

Cronquist, A. 1981. *An integrated system of classification of flowering plants*. New York: Columbia University Press, 1262 pp.

Cronquist, A. 1988. *The evolution and classification of flowering plants*. 2nd. ed. New York: The New York Botanical Garden, 555 pp.

De Andrade-Lima, D. 1966. Contribuição ao estudo do paralelismo da flora amazônico-nordestina. *Boletim Técnico Instituto de Pesquisas Agronômicas de Pernambuco*, Nova Série, 19: 3-30.

De Oliveira, P.E. 2005. Paleovegetação e paleoclimas do nordeste, Capítulo 3, Paleovegetação e paleoclima do Quaternário do Brasil. *In* C.R.G. Souza, K. Suguio, A.M.S. Oliveira & P.E. de Oliveira (eds.), *Quaternário do Brasil*. Ribeirão Preto: Holos, Editora, 68 pp.

De Oliveira, P.E., Barreto, A.M.F. & Suguio, K. 1999. Late Pleistocene/Holocene climatic and vegetational history of the Brazilian caatinga: the fossil dunes of the middle São Francisco River. *Palaeogeography, Palaeoclimatology, Palaeoecology* 152(3/4): 319-337.

Dragendorff, J.G.N. 1898. *Die Heilpflanzen der Verschiedenen Völker und Zeiten*. Stuttgart: Verlag von Ferdinand Enke, [i]-vii, [1]-885 pp.

Drinnan, A.N., Crane, P.R., Friis, E.M. & Pedersen, K.R. 1990. Lauraceous flowers from the Potomac Group (Mid-Cretaceous) of eastern north America. *Botanical Gazette* 151(3): 370-384.

Ducke, A. & Black, G.A. 1954. Notas sobre a fitogeografia da Amazônia brasileira. *Boletim Técnico do Instituto Agronômico do Norte* 29: 3-62.

Eklund, H. & Kvaček, J. 1998. Lauraceous inflorescences and flowers from the Cenomanian of Bohemia (Czech Republic, Central Europe). *International Journal of Plant Sciences* 159(4): 668-686.

Endress, P.K. 1972. Zur vergleichenden Entwicklungsmorphologie, Embryologie und Systematik bei Laurales. *Botanische Jahrbücher für Systematik, Pflanzengeschichte und Pflanzengeographie* 92(2/3): 331-428.

Endress, P.K. 1990. Evolution of reproductive structures and functions in primitive angiosperms (Magnoliidae). *Memoirs of the New York Botanical Garden* 55: 5-34.

Endress, P.K. & Hufford, L.D. 1989. The diversity of stamen structures and dehiscence patterns among Magnoliidae. *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 100: 45-85.

Endress, P.K. & Igersheim, A. 1997. Gynoecium diversity and systematics of the Laurales. *Botanical Journal of the Linnean Society* 125: 93-168.

Faggetter, C.D. 1987. Leaf cuticles (phytoglyphs) of selected Lauraceae. *In* C.R. Metcalfe (ed.). *Anatomy of the Dicotyledons*. Magnoliales, Illiciales, and Laurales. 2nd ed. New York: Oxford University Press, 3: 157-159.

Feuillée, L.E. 1725. Histoire des plantes medecinales qui sont le plus en usage aux Royaumes du Perou & du Chily dans l'Amerique Meridionale. Composée sur les lieux par ordre du Roy, dans les années 1709. 1710. & 1711. Paris: Jean Mariette. *In Journal des observations physiques, mathematiques et botaniques,* 3: 71 pp.

Formariz, T.P., Kohn, L.K., Antônio, M.A., Cavalheiro, A.J., Foglio, M.A. & Carvalho, J.E. 2002. Atividade antiproliferativa dos extratos obtidos de *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez. *In* XXXIV Congresso Brasileiro de Farmacologia e Terapêutica Experimental, Águas de Lindóia, 2002. *Abstracts*. 07.017.

Frodin, D.G. 1976. Studies in *Cryptocarya* (Lauraceae) I. *Telopea* 1(3): 217-224.

Gaertner, J. 1790. *De fructibus et seminibus plantarum. Volumen alterum. Continens seminum centurias quinque posteriores…* Tubingæ: Typis Guilielmi Henrici Schrammii, 2(1): 1-184.

Galetti, M., Pedroni, F. & Morellato, L.P.C. 1994. Diet of the brown howler monkey *Alouatta fusca* in a forest fragment in southeastern Brazil. *Mammalia* 58(1): 111-118.

Galetti, M., Martuscelli, P., Olmos, F. & Aleixo, A. 1997. Ecology and conservation of the jacutinga *Pipile jacutinga* in the Atlantic forest of Brazil. *Biological Conservation* 82: 31-39.

Gay, C. 1851-1852. *Historia física y política de Chile según documentos adquiridos em esta república durante doce años de residencia em ella y publicada bajo los auspicios del supremo gobierno*… Botánica [Flora Chilena]. Paris: E. Thunot y Ca.; Santiago: Museo historia natural, 5(3): 257-384

GLAZIOU, A.F.M. 1910. Liste des plantes du Brésil Central. Fam. 117. – Lauracées. *Bulletin de la Société Botanique de France*, *Mémoires 3^{e}*, 57: 589-590.

GLEASON, H.A. 1927. Studies on the Flora of Northern South America – X. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 54(8): 603-618.

GREGORY, M. & BAAS, P. 1989. A survey of mucilage cells in the vegetative organs of dicotyledons. *Israel Journal of Botany* 38: 125-174.

GRIMÉ, W.E. & PLOWMAN, T. 1986. Type photographs at Field Museum of Natural History. *Taxon* 35(4): 932-934.

HAMMEL, B.E. 1986. New species and notes on Lauraceae from the caribbean lowlands of Costa Rica. *Journal of the Arnold Arboretum* 67: 123-136.

HARTWIG, W.C. & CARTELLE, C. 1996. A complete skeleton of the giant South American primate *Protopithecus*. *Nature* 381(6580): 307-311.

HEEL, W.A. 1981. Investigation of the development of free carpels. *Blumea* 27: 499-522.

HERENDEEN, P.S., CREPET, W.L. & NIXON, K.C. 1994. Fossil flowers and pollen of Lauraceae from the Upper Cretaceous of New Jersey. *Plant Systematics and Evolution* 189: 29-40.

HERTEL, R.J.C. 1959. Contribuições para a fitologia teórica II. Algumas concepções na carpologia. *Humanitas* 4(4): 1-43.

HESSE, M. & KUBITZKI, K. 1983. The sporoderm ultrastructure in *Persea*, *Nectandra*, *Hernandia*, *Gomortega* and some other Lauralean genera. *Plant Systematics and Evolution* 141(3/4): 299-311.

HICKEY, L.J. 1973. Classification of the architecture of dicotyledonous leaves. *American Journal of Botany* 60(1): 17-33.

HICKEY, L.J. 1979. A revised classification of the architecture of dicotyledonous leaves. *In* C. Metcalfe & L. Chalk (eds.). *Anatomy of the Dicotyledons*. 2nd ed. Oxford: Clarendon Press, 1: 25-39.

HOLMGREN, P.K., HOLMGREN, N.H. & BARNETT, L.C. 1990. *Index Herbariorum*. *Part I: The herbaria of the world. 8th edition.* New York: New York Botanical Garden, 693 pp. [Regnum Veg. 120] (Current electronic version: http://sciweb.nybg.org/science2/IndexHerbariorum.asp)

HOLLOWELL, T., BERRY, P., FUNK, V. & KELLOFF, C. 2001. *Preliminary checklist of the plants of the Guiana Shield (Venezuela: Amazonas, Bolívar, Delta Amacuro; Guyana; Surinam; French Guiana).* Volume 1: Acanthaceae – Lythraceae. Biological Diversity of the Guianas Program. Smithsonian Institution, Washington, D.C.: 128 pp. (see also http://www.mnh.si.edu/biodiversity/bdg/guishld/)

Humboldt, F.W.H.A. von, Bonpland, A.J.A. & Kunth, C.S. 1817-1818. *Nova genera et species plantarum quas in peregrinatione ad plagam æquinoctialem orbis novi collegerunt, descripserunt, partim adumbraverunt Amat. Bonpland et Alex. de Humboldt. Ex schedis autographis Amati Bonplandi in ordinem digessit Carol. Sigismund. Kunth. Accedunt tabulæ æri incisæ, et Alexandri de Humboldt notationes ad geographiam plantarum spectantes*. Tomus secundus. Quarto ed.. Lutetiæ Parisiorum: Sumtibus Librariæ Græco-Latino-Germanicæ, 405 pp., pl. 97-192.

Humboldt, F.W.H.A. von, Bonpland, A.J.A. & Kunth, C.S. 1825. *Nova genera et species plantarum, quas in peregrinatione ad plagam æquinoctialem orbis novi collegerunt, descripserunt, partim adumbraverunt Amat. Bonpland et Alex. de Humboldt. Ex schedis autographis Amati Bonplandi in ordinem digessit Carol. Sigismund. Kunth. Accedunt tabulæ æri incisæ, et Alexandri de Humboldt notationes ad geographiam plantarum spectantes*. Tomus septimus. Quarto ed.. Lutetiæ Parisiorum: Apud Gide Filium, Bibliopolam, 506 pp., pl. 601-700.

Hutchinson, J. 1964. *The genera of flowering plants*. London: Oxford University Press, 1: 516 pp.

Hyland, B.P.M. 1989. A revision of Lauraceae in Australia (excluding *Cassytha*). *Australian Systematic Botany* 2(2/3): 135-367.

Joly, C.A., Leitão Filho, H.F. & Silva, S.M. 1991. The floristic heritage. *In* I.G. Câmara (ed.). *Atlantic Rain Forest*. Rio de Janeiro: Editora Index/Fundação S. O.S. Mata Atlântica & Fundação Banco do Brasil: 94-125.

Joly, C.A., Aidar, M.P.M., Klink, C.A., McGrath, D.G., Moreira, A.G., Moutinho, P., Nepstad, D.C., Oliveira, A.A., Pott, A., Rodal, M.J.N. & Sampaio, E.V.S.B. 1999. Evolution of the Brazilian phytogeography classification systems: implications for biodiversity conservation. *Ciência e Cultura* 51(5/6): 331-348.

Jussieu, A.L. de 1789. *Genera plantarum secundum ordines naturales disposita, juxta methodum in horto regio parisiensi exaratam, anno m.dcc.lxxiv*. Parisiis: apud Viduam Herissant, typographum, … et Theophilum Barrois, 498 pp.

Klein, R.M. 1974. Importância e fidelidade das Lauráceas na “Formação de Araucaria” do Estado de Santa Catarina. *Insula* 7: 3-19.

Klein, R.M. 1975. Southern Brazilian phytogeographic features and the probable influence of Upper Quaternary climatic changes in the floristic distribution. *Boletim Paranaense de Geociências* 33: 67-88.

Klein, R.M. 1979. Ecologia da flora e vegetação do Vale do Itajaí. *Sellowia* 31: 9-389.

Klucking, E.P. 1987. *Leaf venation patterns*. 2. Lauraceae. Berlin: J. Cramer, 216 pp.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1937. Revision of the Lauraceae II: the genera *Endlicheria*, *Cryptocarya* (American species) and *Licaria*. *Recueil des Travaux Botaniques Néerlandais* 34(2): 500-609.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1938a. Revision of the Lauraceae III: the genera *Aiouea*, *Systemonodaphne*, *Urbanodendron*, *Mezilaurus*; additions and corrections to *Licaria* and *Cryptocarya*. *Recueil des Travaux Botaniques Néerlandais* 35(1): 56-129.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1938b. The African Lauraceae I (Revision of the Lauraceae IV). *Bulletin de Jardin Botanique de L'État à Bruxelles* 15(1): 73-108.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1938c. Revision of the Lauraceae V. A monograph of the genera: *Anaueria*, *Beilschmiedia* (American species) and *Aniba*. *Recueil des Travaux Botaniques Néerlandais* 35: 834-931.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1939a. Las Lauraceas chilenas. *Revista Universitaria* 24(1): 201-232.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1939b. Enumeratio lauracearum madagascariensium et ex insulis Mascarenis (Revisio Lauracearum VI). *Notulae Systematicae* (Paris) 8(2): 95-128.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1949. Massoi. *Tectona* 39: 166-169.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1950. Notes on New Guinea plants I-III. *Bulletin du Jardin Botanique de Buitenzorg*, ser. 3, 18: 415-448.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1952. A historical survey of Lauraceae. *Journal for Scientific Research* (Jakarta) 1(4): 83-95; 1(5): 113-127; 1(6/7): 141-159.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1957a. Lauraceae. *Reinwardtia* 4(2): 193-256.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1957b. Le genre *Cryptocarya* R.Br. (Lauracées) à Madagascar. *Bulletin de Jardin Botanique de L'État à Bruxelles* 27(2): 174-188.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1958. Le genre *Ravensara* Sonn. (Lauracées) à Madagascar. *Bulletin de Jardin Botanique de L'État à Bruxelles* 28(2): 173-191.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1961. Miscellaneous botanical notes 2. *Reinwardtia* 5(4): 375-411.

Kostermans, A.J.G.H. 1964. *Bibliographia Lauracearum*. Bogor: Department Urusan Research Nasional; Printers: P.T. Djulie "Archipel", 1450 pp.

Kubitzki, K. 1981. The tubular exine of Lauraceae and Hernandiaceae, a novel type of exine structure in seed plants. *Plant Systematics and Evolution* 138(1/2): 139-146.

Kubitzki, K. 1982. *Aniba*. *In* K. Kubitzki & S. Renner. Lauraceae I (*Aniba* and *Aiouea*). *Flora Neotropica Monograph* 31: 1-84.

Kubitzki, K. & Kurz, H. 1984. Synchronized dichogamy and dioecy in neotropical Lauraceae. *Plant Systematics and Evolution* 147(3/4): 253-266.

Kuhlmann, M. 1975. Adenda alimentar dos bugios. *Silvicultura em São Paulo* 9: 57-62.

Kuhlmann, M. & Kühn, E. 1947. *A Flora do Distrito de Ibiti (ex Monte Alegre), município de Amparo. I. Inventário florístico. II. Subsídios para o estudo da biocenose regional*. São Paulo: Secretaria da Agricultura, Instituto de Botânica, Publicação da Série B, 221 pp.

Kuntze, C.E.O. 1891. *Revisio generum plantarum vascularium omnium atque cellularium multarum secundum leges nomenclaturae internationales, cum enumeratione plantarum exoticarum in itineribus mundi collectarum*. Pars ii… Commissionen. – Leipzig: Arthur Felix; London: Dulau & Co.; Milano: U. Hoepli; New York: Gust. E. Stechert; Paris: Charles Klincksieck, p. 377-1011.

Lauterbach, C.A.G. & Schumann, K.M. 1901. *Die Flora der deutschen Schutzgebiete in der Südsee*. Leipzig: Verlag von Gebrüder Borntraeger, 613 pp.

Le Cointe, P. 1934. *A Amazonia Brasileira III. Arvores e plantas uteis*. Belém-Pará: Livraria Classica, 486 pp.

Löfgren, A. & Everett, H.L. 1905. *Analysis de plantas. Ensaio para uma botânica descriptiva das especies mais frequentes em São Paulo e outros Estados do Brazil*. São Paulo: Typographia & Papelaria de Vanorden & Co., 396 pp.

Looser, G. 1935. ¿Cual es el verdadero nombre botanico del peumo y del boldo? *Revista Chilena de Historia Natural* 39: 203-211.

Looser, G. 1950 (issued in January 1951). La vegetacion de la Quebrada del Tigre (Zapallar) y, en especial, sus helechos. *Revista Universitaria* 35(1): 53-67.

Looser, G. 1963. Sobre el nombre cientifico del Peumo ¿*Cryptocarya alba* o *mammosa*? Carta a un naturalista. *Revista Universitaria* 48(1): 23-29.

Lorea-Hernández , F.G. 1995. *Mocinnodaphne*, un género nuevo de la familia Lauraceae en la flora de México. *Acta Botánica Mexicana* 32: 25-32.

Lorea-Hernández, F.G. 1996. *A systematic revision of the Neotropical species of* Cinnamomum *Schaeffer (Lauraceae)*. Unpublished Ph.D. thesis. Saint Louis: University of Missouri-Saint Louis, 259 pp.

Lorea-Hernández, F.G. 1997. On *Cinnamomum* (Lauraceae) in Mexico. *Acta Botánica Mexicana* 40: 1-18.

Macbride, J.F. 1938. Lauraceae. *In* Flora of Peru. *Field Museum of Natural History, Botanical Series*, 13(2/3): 819-931.

Madriñán, S. 2004. *Rhodostemonodaphne* (Lauraceae). *Flora Neotropica Monograph* 92: 1-102.

Mauhs, J. 2002. *Fitossociologia e regeneração natural de um fragmento de Floresta Ombrófila Mista exposto a perturbações antrópicas*. Unpublished M.Sc. thesis. São Leopoldo: UNISINOS, 65 pp.

Meissner, C.F. 1864. Lauraceae. *In* A.L.P.P. de Candolle (ed.). *Prodromus Systematis Naturalis Regni Vegetabilis*. Parisiis: Sumptibus Victoris Masson et Filii, pars 15, sectio prior: 1-260.

Meissner, C.F. 1866. Lauraceae et Hernandiaceae. *In* C.F.P. von Martius (ed.). *Flora Brasiliensis*. Monachii et Lipsiae: apud Frid. Fleischer in comm., 5, (2): 137-302, 309-310, tab. 45-107.

Merrill, E.D. 1909. New or noteworthy Philippine plants, VII. *The Philippine Journal of Science* 4(3): 247-330.

Merrill, E.D. 1918. *Species Blancoanae. A critical revision of the Philippine species of plants described by Blanco and by Llanos*. Manila: Bureau of Printing, 423 pp.

Mez, C.C. 1888. Morphologische Studien über die Familie der Lauraceen. *Verhandlungen des Botanischer Vereins für Brandenburg* 30: 1-31.

Mez, C.C. 1889. Lauraceae americanae monographice descripsit. *Jahrbuch des Königlichen Botanischen Gartens und des Botanischen Museums zu Berlin* 5: 1-556.

Mez, C.C. 1892. Spicilegium laureanum. *Arbeiten aus dem Königlichen Botanischen Garten zu Breslau* 1: 71-166.

Mez, C.C. 1893. Lauraceae. *In* Plantae Glaziovianae novae vel minus cognitae. *Botanische Jahrbücher für Systematik, Pflanzengeschichte und Pflanzengeographie* 17: 518-521.

Mez, C.C. 1902. Bromeliaceae et Lauraceae novae vel adhuc non satis cognitae. *Botanische Jahrbücher für Systematik, Pflanzengeschichte und Pflanzengeographie* 30(67): 10-20.

Mez, C.C. 1907. Plantae Peckoltianae. *Annalen des Kaiserlich-Königlichen Naturhistorischen Hofmuseums* 22(2/3): 139.

Moraes, P.L.R. de 1992a. Dispersão de sementes pelo mono-carvoeiro (*Brachyteles arachnoides* E. Geoffroy, 1806) no Parque Estadual de Carlos Botelho. *Revista do Instituto Florestal* 4(4): 1193-1198.

Moraes, P.L.R. de 1992b. Espécies utilizadas na alimentação do mono-carvoeiro (*Brachyteles arachnoides* E. Geoffroy, 1806) no Parque Estadual de Carlos Botelho. *Revista do Instituto Florestal* 4(4): 1206-1208.

Moraes, P.L.R. de 1993. *Caracterização morfológica de frutos, sementes e plântulas de espécies das família Lauraceae, no Parque Estadual de Carlos Botelho, São Paulo*. Unpublished M.Sc. thesis. Rio Claro: Instituto de Biociências, UNESP-Rio Claro, 190 pp..

Moraes, P.L.R. de 2003. 6. *Cryptocarya* R. Br. *In* Lauraceae, J.B. Baitello (coord.), M.G.L. Wanderley, G.J. Shepherd, A.M. Giulietti & T.S. Melhem (eds.). *Flora Fanerogâmica do Estado de São Paulo*. São Paulo: FAPESP/RiMa, 3: 161-164.

Moraes, P.L.R. de 2005a. Lectotypification of names of Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya* (Lauraceae). *Taxon* 54(3): 789-795.

Moraes, P.L.R. de 2005b. Sinopse das Lauráceas nos estados de Goiás e Tocantins, Brasil. *Biota Neotropica* 5(2): 253-270. (http://www.biotaneotropica.org.br/v5n2/pt/fullpaper?bn00905022005+pt)

Moraes, P.L.R. de 2005c. Discriminant analysis of isozymic data on classification of Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya* (Lauraceae). *In* XVII International Botanical Congress, 2005, Vienna. *Abstracts*. Vienna: Rodibruck, p. 368.

Moraes, P.L.R. de & Alves, M.C. 1997. Biometria de frutos e sementes de *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees, *Ocotea catharinensis* Mez e *Endlicheria paniculata* (Sprengel) Macbride (Lauraceae). *Boletim do Museu de Biologia Mello Leitão*, nova série, 6: 23-34.

Moraes, P.L.R. de & Alves, M.C. 2002. Biometria de frutos e diásporos de *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez e *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees (Lauraceae). *Biota Neotropica* 2(1): 39-49. (http://www.biotaneotropica.org.br/v2n1/pt/fullpaper?bn01302012002+pt)

Moraes, P.L.R. de & Gardingo, J.R. 1996. Chromosome number of *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius ex Nees (Lauraceae). *Brazilian Journal of Genetics* 19(3): 135.

Moraes, P.L.R. de & Oliveira, J.M.B. de 2007. Lauraceae Juss.. *In* J.A. Rizzo (coord.). *Flora dos Estados de Goiás e Tocantins, Coleção Rizzo,* v. 33. Goiânia: PRPPG/UFG, 154 pp.

Moraes, P.L.R. de & Paoli, A.A.S. 1996. Morfologia de frutos e sementes de *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius ex Nees, *Endlicheria paniculata* (Sprengel) Macbride e *Ocotea catharinensis* Mez (Lauraceae). *Revista Brasileira de Sementes* 18(1): 17-27.

Moraes, P.L.R. de & Paoli, A.A.S. 1999. Epiderme e padrão de venação foliar de espécies de Lauraceae. *Acta Botanica Brasilica* 13(1): 87-97.

Moraes, P.L.R. de, Monteiro, R. & Vencovsky, R. 2002. Genetic differentiation and diversity of natural populations of *Cryptocarya* spp. (Lauraceae) from the Brazilian Atlantic rain forest. *Lundiana* 3(2): 99-109.

Moraes, P.L.R. de, Rossi, M.L. & Nogueira, N.L. 2001. Characterization of flowers from types and historical material of Brazilian *Cryptocarya* (Lauraceae) for a taxonomic revision. *In* XVIII Congress of the Brazilian Society for Microscopy and Microanalysis, 2001, Águas de Lindóia. *Proceedings*. *Acta Microscopica* 3 (Sup. C): 265-266.

Navarro de Andrade, E. & O. Vecchi. 1916. *Les bois indigènes de São Paulo*. São Paulo: S.N., 376 pp.

Nees von Esenbeck, C.G.D. 1833a. Revisio Laurinarum a b. Sellowio in Brasilia collectarum et iam in Herbario Regio Berolinensi asservatarum. Adiecti sunt generum et specierum characteres. *Linnaea* 8: 36-51.

Nees von Esenbeck, C.G.D. 1833b. *Plantarum Laurinarum secundum affinitates naturales Expositio*. Vratislaviae: S.N., 25 pp.

Nees von Esenbeck, C.G.D. 1836. *Systema Laurinarum*. Berolini: Sumtibus Veitii et sociorum, 720 pp.

Nicolau, S.A. 1999. *A família Lauraceae na Serra da Juréia, Iguape, São Paulo, Brasil*. Unpublished M.Sc. thesis. São Paulo: Instituto de Biociências, USP, 106 pp.

Nishida, S. 1999. Revision of *Beilschmiedia* (Lauraceae) in the neotropics. *Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden* 86(3): 657-701.

Nishida, S. & Christophel, D.C. 1999. Leaf anatomy of *Beilschmiedia* (Lauraceae) in the neotropics. *Nature and Human Activities* 4: 9-43.

Oginuma, K. & Tobe, H. 2006. Chromosome evolution in the Laurales based on analyses of original and published data. *Journal of Plant Research* 119(4): 309-320.

Okada, H. & Tanaka, R. 1975. Karyological studies in some species of Lauraceae. *Taxon* 24(2/3): 271-280.

Pascoli, I.C., Ishikawa, T. & Cavalheiro, A.J. 1997. Estudo fitoquímico dos frutos verdes de *Cryptocarya moschata* (Lauraceae). *In* Reunião Anual da Sociedade Brasileira de Química, 20. *Resumos*. Poços de Caldas, v. 2, PN-102.

Pax, F. 1889. Lauraceae. *In* A. Engler & K. Prantl. (eds.). *Die natürlichen Pflanzenfamilien nebst ihren Gattungeden Nutzpflanzen, bearbeit unter Mitwirkung zahlreichter hervorragender Fachgelehrten*. Leipzig: Verlag von Wilhelm Engelmann, Teil 3, Abteilung 2, Lieferung 29, p. 106-126.

Peckolt, T. 1868. *Analyses de materia medica brazileira dos productos que forão premiados nas exposições nacionaes e na Exposição Universal de Paris em 1867*. Rio de Janeiro: Eduardo e Henrique Laemmert, 108 pp.

PECKOLT, T. & PECKOLT, G. 1899. *Historia das plantas medicinaes e uteis do Brazil*. Rio de Janeiro: Companhia Typographica do Brazil, 7: 1121-1369.

PEDRALLI, G. 1983. *A família Lauraceae Lindley no Rio Grande do Sul, Brasil*. Unpublished M.Sc. thesis. Porto Alegre: UFRGS, 183 pp.

PEDRALLI, G. 1987. A família Lauraceae Lindley no RS, Brasil: gêneros *Endlicheria* Nees, *Laurus* L. e *Cryptocarya* R.Br. *Acta Botanica Brasilica* 1(1): 27-41.

PETZOLD, V. 1907. Systematisch-anatomische Untersuchungen über die Laubblätter der amerikanischen Lauraceen. *Botanische Jahrbücher für Systematik, Pflanzengeschichte und Pflanzengeographie* 38: 445-474.

PHILIPPI, R.A. 1857. Plantarum novarum chilensium. Centuria quarta. *Linnaea* 29: 1-47.

PIO CORRÊA, M. 1926. *Diccionário das plantas úteis do Brasil e das exóticas cultivadas*. Rio de Janeiro: Imprensa Nacional. 1: 707 pp.

PIZO, M.A. & OLIVEIRA, P.S. 2000. The use of fruits and seeds by ants in the Atlantic forest of southeast Brazil. *Biotropica* 32(4b): 851-861.

POIRET, J.L.M. 1813-1814. HAB – MOR. *In* J.B.A.P.M. de Lamarck. *Encyclopédie méthodique. Botanique*. *Supplément, Tome III*. A Paris: Chez H. Agasse, 780 pp.

QUINET, A. 2001. *Lauraceae Jussieu na Reserva Ecológica de Macaé de Cima, Município de Nova Friburgo, Rio de Janeiro, Brasil*. Unpublished M.Sc. thesis. Rio de Janeiro: Museu Nacional, UFRJ, 146 pp.

QUINET, A. 2005. Sinopse taxonômica da família Lauraceae no Estado do Rio de Janeiro, Brasil. *Acta Botânica Brasilica* 19(3): 563-572.

QUINET, A. & ANDREATA, R.H.P. 2002. Lauraceae Jussieu na Reserva Ecológica de Macaé de Cima, município de Nova Friburgo, Rio de Janeiro, Brasil. *Rodriguésia* 53(82): 59-121.

RAJ, B. & VAN DER WERFF, H. 1988. A contribution to the pollen morphology of neotropical Lauraceae. *Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden* 75(1): 130-167.

RECORD, S.J. & HESS, R.W. 1942. American timbers of the family Lauraceae. *Tropical Woods* 69: 7-33.

REITZ, R., KLEIN, R.M. & REIS, A. 1978. Projeto madeira de Santa Catarina. *Sellowia* 30(28/30): 1-320.

REITZ, R., KLEIN, R.M. & REIS, A. 1983. Projeto madeira do Rio Grande do Sul. *Sellowia* 34/35: 1-525.

REITZ, R., KLEIN, R.M. & REIS, A. 1988. *Projeto madeira do Rio Grande do Sul*. Convênio: Herbário Barbosa Rodrigues – H.B.R., Superintendência do Desenvolvimento da Região Sul – SUDESUL, Secretaria da Agricultura e Abastecimento – DRNR. Porto Alegre: Companhia Rio-grandense de Artes Gráficas (CORAG), 525 pp.

RICHTER, H.G. 1981. Anatomie des sekundären Xylems und der Rinde der Lauraceae. *Sonderbände des Naturwissenschaftlichen Vereins zu Hamburg* 5: 1-148. Hamburg: Paul Parey.

RICHTER. H.G. 1987. Secondary phloem; mature secondary xylem; taxonomic notes. *In* C.R. METCALFE (ed.), *Anatomy of the Dicotyledons*. Magnoliales, Illiciales, and Laurales. 2nd ed. New York: Oxford University Press, 3: 160-168, 170-171.

ROHWER, J.G. 1986. Prodromus einer Monographie der Gattung *Ocotea* Aubl. (Lauraceae) *sensu lato*. *Mitteilungen aus dem Institut für Allgemeine Botanik Hamburg* 20: 1-278.

ROHWER, J.G. 1993a. Lauraceae. *In* K. KUBITZKI, J.G. ROHWER & V. BITTRICH (eds.). *The families and genera of vascular plants. Flowering plants. Dicotyledons*. Berlin: Springer-Verlag, 2: 366-391.

ROHWER, J.G. 1993b. Lauraceae: *Nectandra*. *Flora Neotropica Monograph* 60: 1-332.

ROHWER, J.G. 1994. A note on the evolution of the stamens in the Laurales, with emphasis on the Lauraceae. *Botanica Acta* 107(2): 103-110.

ROHWER, J.G. 2000. Toward a phylogenetic classification of the Lauraceae: evidence from *matK* sequences. *Systematic Botany* 25(1): 60-71.

ROHWER, J.G. & RICHTER, H.G. 1987. *Aspidostemon*, a new lauraceous genus from Madagascar. *Botanische Jahrbücher für Systematik, Pflanzengeschichte und Pflanzengeographie* 109(1): 71-79.

ROHWER, J.G. & RUDOLPH, B. 2005. Jumping genera: the phylogenetic positions of *Cassytha*, *Hypodaphnis*, and *Neocinnamomum* (Lauraceae) based on different analyses of *trn*K intron sequences. *Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden* 92(2): 153-178.

ROLIM, S.G. & CHIARELLO, A.G. 2004. Slow death of Atlantic forest trees in cocoa agroforestry in southeastern Brazil. *Biodiversity and Conservation* 13(14): 2679-2694.

ROSSATO, S.C. 1996. *Utilização de plantas por populações do litoral Norte do estado de São Paulo*. Unpublished M.Sc. thesis. São Paulo: Instituto de Biociências, Departamento de Ecologia Geral, USP, 119 pp.

SMITH, A.C. 1931. Studies of South American plants. I. New or noteworthy plants from Peru and Amazonian Brazil. *Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club* 58(2): 87-110.

SOLEREDER, H. 1908. *Systematic anatomy of the dicotyledons*. 2. Monochlamydeae, addenda, concluding remarks. Trad. L.A. Boodle & F.E. Fritsch. Oxford: Clarendon Press. 1183 pp.

SONNERAT, P. 1782. *Voyage aux Indes orientales et à la Chine, fait par ordre du roi, depuis 1774 jusqu'en 1781. Dans lequel on traité des mœurs, de la religion, des sciences & des arts des Indiens, des Chinois, des Pégouins & des Madégasses; suivi d'observations sur le cap de Bonne-Espérance, les isles de France & de Bourbon, les Maldives, Ceylan, Malacca, les Philippines et les Moluques, & de recherches sur l'histoire naturelles de ces pays*, … à Paris: chez l'auteur, … Froulé,… Nyon,… Barrois le jeune,… 2: 1-298; (octavo ed.) 3: 1-362.

SPENCER, G.F., ENGLAND, R.E. & WOLF, R.B. 1984. (-)-Cryptocaryalactone and (-)-deacetylcryptocaryalactone – germination inhibitors from *Cryptocarya moschata* seeds. *Phytochemistry* 23(11): 2499-2500.

SPJUT, R.W. 1994. A systematic treatment of fruit types. *Memoirs of the New York Botanical Garden* 70: 1-182.

SPRENGEL, K.P.J. 1825. *Caroli Linnæi,… Systema vegetabilium. Editio Decima Sexta, curante Curtio Sprengel,… Volumen* II. *Classis 6–15*. Gottingae: Sumtibus Librariae Dieterichianae, 939 pp.

SPRENGEL, K.P.J. 1827. *Caroli Linnæi,… Systema vegetabilium. Editio Decima Sexta, curante Curtio Sprengel,… Voluminis IV. Pars II. Curae Posteriores*. Gottingae: Sumtibus Librariae Dieterichianae, 410 pp.

STAFLEU, F.A. & COWAN, R.S. 1976-1988. *Taxonomic literature*. A selective guide to botanical publications and collections with dates, commentaries and types, 2nd ed., 1-7 (Regnum Vegetabile, Vols. 94, 98, 105, 110, 112, 115, 116). Utrecht/Antwerpen, 1136 pp., 991 pp., 980 pp., 1214 pp., 1066 pp., 926 pp., 653 pp.

STEARN, W.T. 1992. *Botanical Latin*. Ed. 4. Portland: Timber Press, 546 pp.

TESCHNER, H. 1923. Die Lauraceen Nordost-Neu-Guineas. *Botanische Jahrbücher für Systematik, Pflanzengeschichte und Pflanzengeographie* 58: 380-440.

TRESSENS, S.G. 1997. El género *Cryptocarya* (Lauraceae) en Argentina. *Bonplandia* 9(3/4): 209-212.

VAN DER MERWE, J.J.M. & VAN WYK, A.E. 1994. Taxonomic significance of epidermal structure in southern African Lauraceae. *In* J.H. SEYANI & A.C. CHIKUNI (eds.), *Proceedings* of the XIIIth Plenary Meeting of AETFAT (Association for l'Etude Taxonomique de la Flore d'Afrique Tropicale), Zomba, Malawi, 2-11 April 1991, 2: 1279-1289.

Van der Merwe, J.J.M., van Wyk, A.E. & Kok, P.D.F. 1988. *Dahlgrenodendron*, a remarkable new genus of Lauraceae from Natal and Pondoland. *Suid-Afrikaanse Tydskrif vir Plantkunde* 54(1): 80-88.

Van der Merwe, J.J.M., van Wyk, A.E. & Kok, P.D.F. 1990. Pollen types in the Lauraceae. *Grana* 29: 185-196.

Van der Werff, H. 1988. Eight new species and one new combination of neotropical Lauraceae. *Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden* 75: 402-419.

Van der Werff, H. 1991. A key to the genera of Lauraceae in the New World. *Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden* 78(2): 377-387.

Van der Werff, H. 1992. (1035) Proposal to conserve 2813 *Cryptocarya* against *Ravensara* (Lauraceae). *Taxon* 41(1): 129-130.

Van der Werff, H. 1997. *Sextonia*, a new genus of Lauraceae from South America. *Novon* 7(4): 436-439.

Van der Werff, H. 2001. An annotated key to the genera of Lauraceae in the Flora Malesiana region. *Blumea* 46(1): 125-140.

Van der Werff, H. 2003. A synopsis of the genus *Beilschmiedia* (Lauraceae) in Madagascar. *Adansonia*, sér. 3, 25(1): 77-92.

Van der Werff, H. 2008. A new species and new combinations in *Cryptocarya* from Madagascar. *Adansonia* 30 (in press).

Van der Werff, H. & Richter, H.G. 1985. *Caryodaphnopsis* Airy-Shaw (Lauraceae), a genus new to neotropics. *Systematic Botany* 10(2): 166-173.

Van der Werff, H. & Richter, H.G. 1996. Toward an improved classification of Lauraceae. *Annals of the Missouri Botanical Garden* 83(3): 409-418.

Van der Werff, H. & Smith, R. 1989. El genero *Cryptocarya* R. Brown (Lauraceae) nuevo para Venezuela. *Ernstia* 51: 30.

Van Roosmalen, M.G.M. 1985. *Fruits of the Guianan Flora*. University of Utrecht Press/Veenman, Wageningen, Holland, 517 pp.

Vattimo-Gil, I. 1956. Lauraceae do Itatiaia. *Rodriguésia* 18-19(30/31): 39-86.

Vattimo-Gil, I. 1957. “Lauraceae” do estado do Rio de Janeiro. Parte I – Espécies do Monte Sinai, Governador Portela. *Arquivos do Jardim Botânico do Rio de Janeiro* 15: 115-159.

Vattimo-Gil, I. 1959. Flora da cidade do Rio de Janeiro (Lauraceae). *Rodriguésia* 21-22(33/34): 157-175.

VATTIMO-GIL, I. 1966a. Lauraceae do Estado da Guanabara. *Rodriguésia* 25(37): 75-122.

VATTIMO-GIL, I. 1966b. Notas sôbre o gênero *Cryptocarya* R.Br. no Brasil (Lauraceae). *Rodriguésia* 25(37): 219-231.

VATTIMO-GIL, I. 1978. Contribuição ao conhecimento da distribuição geográfica das Lauraceae I. *Rodriguésia* 29(44): 269-305.

VATTIMO-GIL, I. 1979a. Lauráceas: 1. *Cryptocarya*, 2. *Endlicheria*, 3. *Licaria*, 4. *Aiouea*, 5. *Aniba*. *In* R. Reitz (ed.). *Flora Ilustrada Catarinense*. Itajaí: Herbário "Barbosa Rodrigues"., 52 pp.

VATTIMO-GIL, I. 1979b. Contribuição ao conhecimento da distribuição geográfica das Lauraceae IV. *Rodriguésia* 31(49): 5-16.

VATTIMO-GIL, I. 1979c. Contribuição ao conhecimento da distribuição geográfica das Lauraceae V – novas localidades de ocorrência nos estados do Paraná e Rio Grande do Sul. *Rodriguésia* 31(50): 37-65.

VELOSO, H.P. & BARTH, O.M. 1962. Catálogo sistemático dos pólens das plantas arbóreas do Brasil meridional. I – Magnoliaceae, Annonaceae, Lauraceae e Myristicaceae. *Memórias do Instituto Oswaldo Cruz* 60(1): 59-90.

VELOSO, H.P. & GÓES-FILHO, L. 1982. *Fitogeografia brasileira* – classificação fisionômico-ecológica da vegetação neotropical. Salvador: Boletim Técnico do Projeto RADAMBRASIL, Sér. Vegetação, 1: 1-80.

VELOSO, H.P., RANGEL FILHO, A.L.R. & LIMA, J.C.A. 1991. *Classificação da vegetação brasileira, adaptada a um sistema universal*. Rio de Janeiro: IBGE, 128 pp.

VELLOZO, J. M. DA C.1829 (1825). *Florae Fluminensis, seu Descriptionum Plantarum Praefectura Fluminensi Sponte Nascentium Liber Primus*. Flumine Januario: ex Typographia Nationali, 352 pp.

VELLOZO, J. M. DA C.1831 (1827). *Florae Fluminensis Icones*. Parisiis: ex off. Lithogr. Senefelder, 4: pl. 1-189.

VIDAL Y SOLER, S. 1886. *Cuerpo de ingenieros de montes. Comision de la flora forestal de Filipinas. Revision de plantas vasculares filipinas*, *memoria elevada al Excmo. Sr. Ministro de Ultramar* … Manila: Establecimiento tipo-litográfico de M. Perez, hijo …, 454 pp.

VIEIRA, E.M., PIZO, M.A. & IZAR, P. 2003. Fruit and seed exploitation by small rodents of the Brazilian Atlantic forest. *Mammalia* 67(4): 533-539.

VON ETTINGSHAUSEN, C.R. 1861. *Die Blatt-Skelete der Dikotyledonen mit besonderer Rücksicht auf die Untersuchung und Bestimmung der fossilen Pflanzenreste…* Wien: Kais. Kön. Hof- und Staatsdruckerei, 308 pp., 95 pl.

Von Martius, C.F.P. 1838. Herbarium florae brasiliensis. Plantae brasilienses exsiccatae, quas denominatas, partim diagnosi aut observationibus instructas botanophilis offert Dr. C. Fr. Ph. de Martius. Monachii, 1837. *Flora* 21(2): 49-96.

Von Martius, C.F.P. 1843. *Systema materiae medicae vegetabilis brasiliensis*. Lipsiae: apud F. Fleischer; Vindobonae: apud F. Beck in comm., 155 pp.

Von Martius, C.F.P. 1868. De Lauracearum qualitatibus et usu. *In* C.F.P. von Martius (ed.). *Flora Brasiliensis*. Lipsiae: apud Frid. Fleischer in comm., v. 5, pars 2, p. 315-320.

Von Spix, J.B. & von Martius, C.F.P. 1828. *Reise in Brasilien auf Befehl Sr. Majestät Maximilian Joseph I. Königs von Baiern in den Jahren 1817 bis 1820*. München: Gedruckt bei I.J. Lentner, 2: 413-884.

Weberling, F. 1989. Morphology of flowers and inflorescences. Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 405 pp.

Willdenow, C. L. von. 1799. *Caroli a Linné Species plantarum exhibentes plantas rite cognitas ad genera relatas cum differentiis specificis, nominibus trivialibus synonymis selectis, locis natalibus secundum systema sexuale digestas. Editio quarta, post Reichardianam quinta adjectis vegetalibus hucusque cognitis curante Carolo Ludovico Willdenow*. Tomus II. Pars II. Berolini: Impensis G. C. Nauk, p. 835-1340.

11. Acknowledgments

I thank the curators and other staff of the consulted herbaria and libraries for their priceless help and collaboration. Due to the large number of people that directly or indirectly collaborated in developing the research from the beginning, I have opted not to list their names to avoid taking the risk of forgetting someone. To all of them, my deep gratitude for their selfless contribution. A special word of thanks to Alain Chautems (G), Alexander N. Sennikov (LE), Henk van der Werff (MO), Jens G. Rohwer (HBG), and João B. Baitello (SPSF) thanked for their essential and substantial support. Yves Samyn, on behalf of Belgium's National Focal Point to the Global Taxonomy Initiative, is especially thanked for the invitation to write this volume of *Abc Taxa* and for all the encouragement to achieve this enterprising task. This research was partially sponsored by a Post-Doc scholarship and a research grant from FAPESP (Proc. No. 99/05004-5; 99/05818-2); by an IAPT Research Grant in Plant Systematics for the year 2002; by a "Short Duration Scholarship for Brazilian Professors in Germany" from the CAPES/DAAD Agreement for the year 2003, which promoted my visit to herbaria B, KIEL, HBG and M; by a capacity building grant from the Belgian Focal Point to the Global Taxonomy Initiative (GTI) to study the collections housed at BR; by a "Short Duration Scholarship for Brazilian Professors in Germany" from the CAPES/DAAD Agreement for the year 2005, which promoted my second visit to Herbarium Berolinense; and a partial sponsorship by CAPES and the Belgian Focal Point to the Global Taxonomy Initiative for the conclusion of the revision. I thank CAPES for the PRODOC scholarship and the Graduate Degree Program in Plant Biology of the Institute of Biology of UNICAMP (Matriculation 306572) which permitted the conclusion of the project.

12. About the author

Dr. Pedro Luís Rodrigues de Moraes (°1965, Brazil) started (1983) to study agronomy at the "Escola Superior de Agricultura Luiz de Queiroz", University of São Paulo. After graduating in 1987 he was enroled in a project to study the ecology and behavior of muriquis at the "Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho", where he lived for two years. For his graduate studies at the State University of São Paulo, Campus of Rio Claro, he examined the morphology of fruits, seeds and seedlings of species of Lauraceae and the genetic structure of populations of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meissner; earning M.Sc. (1993) and D.Sc. (1997) degrees. Subsequently a postdoctoral fellowship from the "Fundação de Amparo à Pesquisa do Estado de São Paulo" enabled him to analyse the genetic structure of populations of *Cryptocarya* spp. from southeastern Brazil, which was developed at the Laboratory of Plant Improvement, "Centro de Energia Nuclear na Agricultura", University of São Paulo, and where the present work was initiated in 1999.

13. Appendix

13.1. Glossary

AL = State of Alagoas
AM = State of Amazonas
AP = State of Amapá
AR = Argentina
BA = State of Bahia
Bacia = Basin
Bairro = Neighbourhood, district
Base Ecológica = Ecological Base
Bosque = Wood
Cachoeira = Waterfall
Caminho = Lane, pathway
Campo = Camp
Cerradão = Woodland
Córrego = Stream
DBH = Diameter Breast Height
DF = Distrito Federal (Federal District)
Distrito = District, county
ES = State of Espírito Santo
Estação Biológica = Biological Station
Estação Ecológica = Ecological Station
Estação Experimental = Experimental Station
Estrada = Road
Fazenda = Farm
Fenda = Rift
FLONA = National Forest
GF = French Guiana
GO = State of Goiás
Gruta = Cave
GY = Guyana
Horto Florestal = Forest Botanic Garden/Arboretum
IBGE = Brazilian Institute of Geography and Statistics
Ilha = Island
Jardim Botânico = Botanical Garden
Lago = Lake
Lagoa = Pond
Margem = Margin
Mata = Thick forest
Mata Ciliar = Riparian forest/gallery forest
Mata de encosta = Montane forest/slope forest
Mata de Tabuleiro = Tableland forest
Mato = “Thick jungle”, literally
MG = State of Minas Gerais
MI = Misiones
Morro = Hill
MT = State of Mato Grosso
Núcleo = Nucleus

PA = State of Pará
Parque Estadual = State Park
Parque Nacional = National Park
PE = State of Pernambuco
Picada = Path
Pico = Peak
Pinhal = *Araucaria* forest
Planície = Plain
PR = State of Paraná
Praia = Beach
Represa = Dam
Reserva Biológica = Biological Reserve
Reserva Ecológica = Ecological Reserve
Reserva Florestal = Forest Reserve
Reservatório = Reservoir
Restinga = Marine dune forest in south Brazil
Rio = River
RJ = State of Rio de Janeiro
RO = State of Rondônia
Rodovia = Road, highway
RS = State of Rio Grande do Sul
SC = State of Santa Catarina
Sede = Seat
Selva = Jungle
Serra = Mountain range
Sítio = Small farm
SP = State of São Paulo
SR = Surinam
Terreno = Ground
Trevo = Interchange
Trilha = Trail
UHE = Hydroelectric power station
UY = Uruguay
VE = Venezuela

⊕ = actinomorphic
! = seen by the author
≡ = identical; based on the same type
† = destroyed
± = plus minusve, more or less
> = greater than
< = smaller than
µm = micron, one thousandth of a millimetre
aff. = *affinis*: akin to, bordering
alt., a.s.l. = at a height above sea-level
auct. = *auctorum*: of authors
c. = *circa*: about
cf. = *confer*: compare
comb. = *combinatio*: combination

cons. = *conservandus*: to be kept
ed. = *editio*: edition
e.g. = *exempli gratia*: for example
emend. = *emendavit*: he emended
ex = from, after, out of, according to
f., Fig. = Figure, illustration
f. = *forma*: form
fide = according to
fl. = with flower
fr. = fruit
herb. = herbarium
id. = *idem*: the same
i.e. = *id est*: that is
immat. fr. = immature fruit
ined. = *ineditus*: unpublished
loc. cit. = *loco citato*: at the place cited
n.v. = *non vidi*: I have not seen
n., no. = *numero*: number
nom. illeg. = *nomen illegitimum*: illegitimate name
nom. inval. = *nomen invalidum*: invalid name
nom. nud. = *nomem nudum*: name unaccompanied by a description
nov. = *novus*: new
obs. = *observatio*: observation
p. = *pagina*: page
pl. = plate
p.p. = *pro parte*: partly, in part
sched. = *scheda*: label
s.d. = *sine die/dato*: without day, without appointed date
sensu = in the sense of
s.n. = *sine numero*: without a number
sp., spec. = *species*: species
ssp. = *subspecies*: subspecies
ster. = sterile
syn. = *synonymia*: synonymy
t., tab. = *tabula*: plate
typ. = *typus*: type
var. = *varietas*: variety
viz. = *videlicet*: namely
x = degree of magnification

13.2. Index of Herbaria

A – Harvard University, Arnold Arboretum
AAU – Aarhus Universitet, Herbarium Jutlandicum
ALCB – Universidade Federal da Bahia, Campus Universitário de Ondina
B – Botanischer Garten und Botanisches Museum Berlin-Dahlem, Herbarium Berolinense
BA – Museo Argentino de Ciencias Naturales Bernardino Rivadavia, Buenos Aires
BC – L'herbari de l'Institut Botànic de Barcelona, Herbarium Instituti Botanici Barcinonensis
B-W – Herbarium Willdenow
BHCB – Universidade Federal de Minas Gerais, Belo Horizonte
BHMH – Universidade Federal de Minas Gerais, Museu de História Natural
BHU – Humboldt-Universität zu Berlin
BHUPM – Museum für Naturkunde, Berlin
BM – The Natural History Museum, London
BO – Herbarium Bogoriense, Bogor
BOTU – Universidade Estadual Paulista, São Paulo
BR – Jardin Botanique National de Belgique, Meise
BREM – Übersee-Museum, Bremen
C – Københavns Universitet, Museum Botanicum Hauniense
CAY – Institut de Recherche pour le Développement (IRD), Herbier de Guyane
CEN – EMBRAPA Recursos Genéticos e Biotecnologia, CENARGEN, Brasília
CEPEC – CEPEC, CEPLAC, Herbário Centro de Pesquisas do Cacau/Herbário André Maurício Vieira de Carvalho
CESJ – Universidade Federal de Juiz de Fora, Herbário Leopoldo Krieger
CGE – University of Cambridge
CNPMA – EMBRAPA, Meio Ambiente
COL – Herbario Nacional Colombiano
COR – Universidade Federal de Mato Grosso do Sul, Corumba
CPAP – EMBRAPA, Mato Grosso do Sul, Corumbá
CRI – Universidade do Extremo Sul Catarinense, Criciúma
CTES – Instituto de Botánica del Nordeste, Corrientes
CVRD – Reserva Natural da Vale do Rio Doce , Linhares
E – Royal Botanic Garden, Edinburgh
ESA – Escola Superior de Agricultura "Luiz de Queiroz", USP, Piracicaba
ESAL – Universidade Federal de Lavras
F – Field Museum of Natural History, Chicago
FCAB – Pontificia Universidade Católica do Rio de Janeiro
FI-W – Museo di Storia Naturale dell'Università degli Studi di Firenze, Herbarium Universitatis Florentinae, Herbarium Webbianum
FR – Forschungsinstitut und Naturmuseum Senckenberg, Herbarium Senckenbergianum
FUEL – Universidade Estadual de Londrina
G – Conservatoire et Jardin Botaniques de la Ville de Genève, Herbier Général/Herbarium Genavense
G-DC – Conservatoire et Jardin Botaniques de la Ville de Genève, Herbier De Candolle
GB – Göteborgs Universitet

GFJP – Universidade do Estado de Minas Gerais, Carangola, Herbário Guido F. J. Pabst
GH – Harvard University, Gray Herbarium
GLAM – Art Gallery and Museum, Glasgow
GOET – Universität Göttingen
GUA – DIVEA, DEP, FEEMA, Herbário Alberto Castellanos
GZU – Karl-Franzens, Universität Graz
H – Helsingin Yliopisto, Luonnontieteellinen Keskusmuseo
HAL – Martin-Luther-Universität Halle-Wittenberg, Institut für Geobotanik und Botanischer Garten, Herbarium Universitatis Halensis
HAS – Fundação Zoobotânica do Rio Grande do Sul, Herbário Alarich Rudolf Holger Schultz
HB – Herbarium Bradeanum
HBG – Institut für Allgemeine Botanik, Hamburg, Herbarium Hamburgense
HBR – Universidade Federal de Santa Catarina, Itajaí, Herbário Barbosa Rodrigues
HEID – Universität Heidelberg
HEPH – Jardim Botânico de Brasília, Herbário Ezechias Paulo Heringer
Herbarium, Jari Jarcel Cellulose S.A.
HFC* – EMBRAPA, CNPFlorestas, Herbário Fernado Cardoso da Silva, Colombo
HPNI* – Herbário do Parque Nacional de Itatiaia
HRB – Herbário RADAMBRASIL, IBGE
HRCB – Universidade Estadual Paulista, Herbarium Rioclarense
HTO – Universidade Federal do Tocantins
HUCS – Universidade de Caxias do Sul
HUEFS – Universidade Estadual de Feira de Santana
HUFU – Universidade Federal de Uberlândia, Herbarium Uberlandense
HUEM – Universidade Estadual de Maringá
HXBH – Fundanção CETEC, Belo Horizonte
IAC – Instituto Agronômico de Campinas
IAN – EMBRAPA, Amazônia Oriental
IBGE – Reserva Ecológica do IBGE, Brasília
ICN – Universidade Federal do Rio Grande do Sul, Porto Alegre
INPA – Instituto Nacional de Pesquisas da Amazônia, Manaus
IPA – Empresa Pernambucana de Pesquisa Agropecuária, Herbário Dárdano de Andrade Lima
JE – Friedrich-Schiller-Universität Jena
K – Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew
KIEL – Christian-Albrechts-Universität Kiel
L – Nationaal Herbarium Nederland, Universiteit Leiden branch
LD – Botanical Museum, Lund
LE – Herbarium Petropolitanum, БОТАНИЧЕСКИЙ ИНСТИТУТ им. В. Л. КОМАРОВА РОССИЙСКОЙ АКАДЕМИИ НАУК, Санкт-Петербург, V.L. Komarov Botanical Institute of the Russian Academy of Sciences, Saint Petersburg
LINN – The Linnean Society of London
LISU – Museu Nacional de História Natural, Jardim Botânico da Universidade de Lisboa
LIV – World Museum Liverpool

LL – University of Texas at Austin, Lundell Herbarium
LZ – Universität Leipzig, Institut für Biologie I
M – Botanische Staatssammlung München
MA – Real Jardín Botánico de Madrid, Herbarium Horti Botanici Matritensis
MAF – Universidad Complutense, Madrid
MANCH – University of Manchester
MBM – Museu Botânico Municipal, Curitiba
MBML – Museu de Biologia Mello Leitão, Santa Teresa
MER – Universidad de Los Andes Herbario “Dr. Carlos Liscano”, Mérida
MEXU – Fernand Chiang Cabrera, Universidad Nacional Autónoma de México
MG – Museu Paraense Emílio Goeldi
MICH – University of Michigan
MO – Missouri Botanical Garden, Saint Louis
NHV – Institut für Landwirtschaftliche Botanik, Bonn
NMW – National Museums & Galleries of Wales, Cardiff
NY – New York Botanical Garden, Steere Herbarium
O – Botanisk Museum, Universitetet i Oslo, Herbarium Universitatis Christianiensis
OUPR – Universidade Federal de Ouro Preto, Herbário José Badini
OXF – University of Oxford, Fielding-Druce Herbarium
P – Muséum National d’Histoire Naturelle, Herbarium Musei Parisiensis
P-Bonpl. – Herbarium A.J.A. Bonpland
P-LA – Herbarium J.B.A.P.M. de Lamarck
PACA – Instituto Anchietano de Pesquisas/UNISINOS, Herbarium Anchieta
PAD – Università degli Studi di Padova
PAMG – Empresa de Pesquisa Agropecuária de Minas Gerais (EPAMIG), Belo Horizonte
PEL – Universidade Federal de Pelotas
PI – Università di Pisa
PMSP – Prefeitura do Município de São Paulo
PORT – BioCentro-UNELLEZ, Mesa de Cavacas
PR – Musaeum Nationale – Praha, Herbářích Národního Muzea
QCNE – Museo Ecuatoriano de Ciencias Naturales, Herbario Nacional del Ecuador
QRS – CSIRO, Australian National Herbarium
R – Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro, Museu Nacional
RB – Jardim Botânico do Rio de Janeiro
RFA – Universidade Federal do Rio de Janeiro, Instituto de Biologia, C.C.S.
RO – Università degli Studi di Roma La Sapienza
ROST – Universität Rostock
RUSU – Universidade Santa Úrsula, Rio de Janeiro
S – Naturhistoriska Riksmuseet, Regnellian Herbarium, Stockholm
SBT – Bergius Foundation, Stockholm
SGO – Museo Nacional de Historia Natural, Santiago
SI – Instituto de Botánica Darwinion, San Isidro
SJRP – UNESP, São José do Rio Preto
SMDB – Universidade Federal de Santa Maria
SP – Instituto de Botânica, São Paulo
SPF – Universidade de São Paulo
SPFR – Universidade de São Paulo, Ribeirão Preto

SPSF – Instituto Florestal, Herbário D. Bento Pickel
STR – L'Herbier de l'Université Louis-Pasteur de Strasbourg
STU – Staatliches Museum für Naturkunde, Stuttgart
TUB – Eberhard-Karls-Universität Tübingen
TUR – University of Turku
U – Nationaal Herbarium Nederland, Universiteit Utrecht branch
UB – Universidade de Brasília
UC – University of California, Berkeley, University Herbarium
UEC – Universidade Estadual de Campinas
UFG – Universidade Federal de Goiás, Goiânia
UFMT – Universidade Federal de Mato Grosso, Cuiabá
UFP – Universidade Federal de Pernambuco, Recife
UPCB – Universidade Federal do Paraná, Curitiba
UPS – Uppsala Universitet, Botaniksektionen, Evolutionsmuseet, Museum Botanicum Upsaliense
US – Smithsonian Institution, United States National Herbarium
UVM – University of Vermont, The Pringle Herbarium
VAL – Universitat de València
VEN – Fundación Instituto Botánico de Venezuela "Dr. Tobías Lasser", Herbario Nacional de Venezuela
VIC – Universidade Federal de Viçosa
VIES – Universidade Federal do Espírito Santo, Vitória
VT – University of Vermont, Burlington
W – Vienna Herbarium, Museo Historiae Naturalis Vindobonensi
WRSL – Muzeum Przyrodnicze Uniwersytetu Wrocławskiego

13.3. Index of examined specimens

13.3.1. Listed alphabetically by species

In this section examined species are listed alphabetically, followed by their country, province and locality of collection.

Cryptocarya aschersoniana Mez.

ARGENTINA. **Misiones**: “Departamento General Manuel Belgrano, ruta 101 y Salto Andresito”, 11 Dec. 1996 (immat. fr.), *S.G. Tressens & V. Maruñak 5684* (CTES, F, SPF); idem, “arroyo Gramado, 685 m.s.m., en costa inundable del arroyo, selva marginal”, 20 Mar. 1997 (fr.), *S.G. Tressens et al. 5693* (CTES); San Antonio, 11 Nov. 1958 (fl., immat. fr.), *J.C. Gamerro & M. Toursarkissian 154* (SI). **BRAZIL**. **Espírito Santo**: Linhares, Fazenda Tapui, 4 Jul. 1991 (fr.), *D.A. Folli 1368* (CVRD, ESA, MO – 2 sheets); idem, c. 30 m alt., 18 May 2005 (fl., fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes et al. 2543* (UEC); Santa Teresa, Estação Biológica de Santa Lúcia, margem esquerda do Rio Timbuí, floresta pluvial baixo montana, 6 Oct. 1988 (fr.), *H.Q.B. Fernandes 2602* (CEPEC, MBML, MO, NY, SPSF); Santa Teresa, Valão de São Lourenço, Estação Biológica da Caixa D’Água, floresta de encosta, 21 Mar. 1988 (fr.), *H.Q.B. Fernandes 2418* (ESA, MBML, SPSF, UEC); Santa Teresa, Valsugana Velha, Reserva Biológica de Santa Lúcia, Trilha do Sagui, alt. 700 m, 4 Feb. 1999 (immat. fr.), *L.J.C. Kollmann et al. 1840* (ESA, MBML, RB, UEC). **Paraná**: Açungui, 1 Mar. 1948 (immat. fr.), *A. Mattos & L. Labouriau s.n.* (MO-3514571, RB-63294); Adrianópolis, Parque Estadual das Lauráceas, 7 Nov. 1999 (fl.), *E. Barbosa & L.M. Abe 397* (HBG, MBM); Antonina, estrada Cacatu-Serra Negra, Rio Cachoeira, 17 Sep. 1965 (fl.), *G.G. Hatschbach 12799* (K, MBM, NY, RB, RFA, UPCB); Bocaiúva do Sul, Bocaina, 25 Jan. 1974 (immat. fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach 33771* (AAU, BR, C, CTES n.v., F, GB, HBG, IBGE, INPA, MBM, MO, UB); Bocaiúva do Sul, Parque Estadual das Lauráceas, alt. 500-700 m, 28 Dec. 1994 (fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach & J.M. Silva 61401* (HBG, MBM, MO); Bocaiúva do Sul, margem do Rio Capivari, 25º05’21.8“S, 48º49’21.9”W, c. 680 m alt., 21 Nov. 2000 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes et al. 2333* (ESA, MO); Campina Grande do Sul, Jaguatirica, Rio Capivary, 28 Oct. 1962 (fl.), *G.G. Hatschbach 9392* (MBM, RB); Cerro Azul, Rio Turvo, 5 Oct. 1977 (fl.), *G.G. Hatschbach 40325* (MBM); Colombo, Mata da Trilha Ecológica, Centro Nacional de Pesquisa de Florestas/EMBRAPA, 25º20’S, 49º14’W, 24 May 1991 (fr.), *A. Pott & A. Miguel 5995* (CPAP); Curitiba, Parque Barigui, 8 Nov. 1996 (fl., immat. fr.), *C. Kozera & V.A.O. Dittrich 349* (BHCB, MBM, NY, UPCB); Guarapuava, Rio Cavernoso, 7 Feb. 1969 (immat. fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach 21052* (CTES n.v., HBG, IBGE, MBM); Guaraqueçaba, Serra Negra, Fazenda GUAM, alt. 400 m, 13 Dec. 1994 (fr.), *S.R. Ziller 655* (MBM); Guaratuba, Boa Vista, alt. 5-10 m, 25 Oct. 1984 (fl.), *G.G. Hatschbach 48552* (BR, C, CTES n.v., GB, HAS, INPA, MBM, MO, NY, UEC); Guaratuba, Rio Tupitinga, 29 Aug. 1971 (fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach 26890* (MBM); Ipiranga, Lustosa, 23 Oct. 1978 (fl.), *O.S. Lima et al. 1* (HBR, HRB, MBM); Ipiranga, Rio Bitumirim, 23 Jun. 1990 (fl.), *J.A. Pimenta et al. s.n.* (FUEL-17549); Irati, FLONA Ibama, alt. 800 m, 25 Oct. 1975 (fl.), *H.G. Richter 12* (RB); Irati, 15 Feb. 1986 (fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach & A. Manosso 50354* (C, ESA, HUEFS, MBM, MO – 2 sheets, RUSU, ULM n.v.); Itaperuçu, 29 Feb. 1912 (fr.), *P.K.H. Dusén 13862* (NY, U, S); Lapa, Volta Grande, 2 Mar. 1982 (fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach 44908* (AAU, IBGE, MBM, MO); Laranjeiras do Sul, Rio Tapera, 20 Jan. 1968 (immat. fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach 18397* (HBG, IBGE, MBM, MG); idem, “fragm. de la Selva con *Araucaria angustifolia* al NW de Laranjeiras do Sul”, 23 Sep. 1969 (fl.), *R.M. Klein & U.G. Eskuche 1751* (CTES); Paranaguá, Rio Cachoeirinha, 27 Jun. 1968 (fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach 19455* (MBM, RB); Palmital, Rio do Cobre, alt. 850 m, 15 Oct. 1991 (fl.), *G.G. Hatschbach & J.M. Silva 55766* (C, CTES n.v., HBG, HUEFS, MO, SPSF); Piraquara, Mananciais da Serra, alt. 950 m, 25 Nov. 1975 (fl.), *H.G. Richter 33* (RB – 2 sheets); Porto de Cima, 31 Mar. 1912 (fr.), *P.K.H. Dusén s.n.* (NY-814738); Porto Vitória, Rio Jangada, 13 Feb. 1966 (fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach et al. 13878* (F, MBM, RB, RFA, U); Reserva, Sítio São Vicente, 20 km antes de Reserva, 18 Feb. 1999 (immat. fr.), *J.A. Ferreira et al. s.n.* (FUEL-25381); Rio

Branco do Sul, Serra do Votuvoru, 9 Oct. 1975 (fl.), *G.G. Hatschbach 37305* (BR, C, MBM, MG, MO, NY); São Matheus, 7 Nov. 1931 (fl.), *L. Gurgel 16111* (R, RB); Tibagi, Fazenda Batavo, Rio Iapó, 29 Apr. 1990 (ster.), *S. Colli et al. s.n.* (FUEL-12070); Tijucas do Sul, São João do Piraí, 10 Jan. 1992 (immat. fr.), *O.S. Ribas & E. Barbosa 406* (CTES, n.v., HBG, MBM, MO, ULM n.v.); without locality on the label, most probably near Lapa (Villa do Príncipe) and Curitiba (see commentaries), 1828 (ster.), *F. Sellow 4495* (B-100088601). **Rio Grande do Sul**: Bento Gonçalves, mato do Parque da Fenavinho, 28 Oct. 1978 (fl.), *G. Pedralli s.n.* (ICN-43036); Canela, 24 Apr. 1955 (fl.), *A.R.H. Schultz 1260* (ICN); idem, near Caracol, 29 Apr. 1982 (fr.), *A.D. Nilson 88* (ESA, HAS); Caxias do Sul, São Vigílio, 9 Nov. 1999 (fl.), *A. Kleger 339* (HUCS); Erechim, Parque Longines Malinowski, 1 Dec. 1994 (immat. fr.), *A. Butzke s.n.* (HUCS-11583); Farroupilha, 15 Feb. 1957 (immat. fr.), *O.R. Camargo 1153* (PACA); Gramado, alt. 800 m, 28 Dec. 1949 (fl.), *A. Sehnem 4150* (B, HUCS); Montenegro, Linha São Pedro, 18 Mar. 1949 (fr.), *A. Sehnem 3742* (B, C, HBR, HUCS, INPA, MBM, PEL); Santa Maria do Herval, Dois Irmãos, 1 Feb. 1989 (fr.), *A.D. Nilson 290* (ESA, HAS); São Francisco de Paula, 18 Dec. 1949 (fl.), *B. Rambo 44912* (B-100000928); São Leopoldo, "in silvula campestri humida", 1907 (fl.), *L. Theissen 744* (PACA); São Leopoldo, vicinity, Nov. 1897 (immat. fr.), *J. Dutra 282* (R, U); Torres, Perdida, 29 Oct. 1992 (fl., immat. fr.), *J.A. Jarenkow & R. Zachia 2162* (CRI, ESA, MBM, PEL); Vila Oliva, near Caxias do Sul, 3 Dec. 1949 (fl.), *B. Rambo 44664* (B). **Santa Catarina**: Abelardo Luz, alt. 900 m, 29 Dec. 1963 (imat. fr.), *R. Reitz & R.M. Klein 16623* (B, HBR, RB); Águas Mornas, Imaruí, alt. 50 m, 16 Jan. 1973 (immat. fr.), *R.M. Klein & A. Bresolin 10733* (FLOR n.v., HBR, MBM, RB); Blumenau, Morro Spitzkopf, alt. 800 m, 20 Nov. 1959 (fl.), *R.M. Klein 2314* (B, HBR); idem, alt. 700 m, 6 Feb. 1960 (immat. fr.), *R. Reitz & R.M. Klein 9533* (HB, HBR, PACA, RB, SP, UB); Brusque, alt. 50 m, 27 Nov. 1951 (immat. fr.), *R.M. Klein 3* (HBR-9366, MO); Campo Alegre, upper fazenda of Ernesto Scheide, alt. 900-1100 m, 9 Nov. 1956 (fl.), *L.B. Smith & R.M. Klein 7528* (B, F, HBR, R, RB); Curitibanos, Ponte Alta do Sul, alt. 900 m, 18 Dec. 1962 (fl.), *R. Reitz & R.M. Klein 14117* (B, BR, HBR, M, MBM, NY, SP); Ilha de Santa Catarina, Saco Grande, selva 200-400 m, 20 Dec. 1967 (fl.), *A. Lourteig 2329* (H, P, K – epitype of *Cryptocarya aschersoniana*); Florianópolis, Ilha de Santa Catarina, Saco Grande, 20 Dec. 1967 (fl.), *R.M. Klein et al. 7690* (HBR, RB); Guaramirim, 27 Jul. 1951 (fl.), *R.M. Klein 3* (RB-95535); Ibirama, alt. 100 m, 5 Feb. 1956 (immat. fr.), *R. Reitz & R.M. Klein 2633* (HBR, M, MBM, NY, PACA, RB, SP, SPF); Itaiópolis, ERF km 145, alt. 750 m, 4 Jan. 1962 (immat. fr.), *R. Reitz & R.M. Klein 11470* (HBR, RB); Itajaí, Morro da Fazenda, alt. 300 m, 17 Mar. 1955 (immat. fr.), *R.M. Klein 1223* (B, BR, HBR, NY, RB, SP); idem, alt. 250 m, 3 Nov. 1955 (fl.), *R.M. Klein 1736* (B, BR, HBR, MBM, NY – 2 sheets, RB, SP); idem, Morro da Ressacada, 20 Feb. 1956 (immat. fr.), *R.M. Klein 1861* (HBR, RB); Jaraguá do Sul, Serra do Boi, 15 Oct. 1989 (fl.), *C.B. Jaster et al. 135* (MBM); Joaçaba, Leãozinho, 12 Feb. 1996 (fr.), *C.B. Poliquesi et al. 501* (ESA, HBG, MBM); Joinville, 12 Mar. 1966 (immat. fr.), *L.S. Otero s.n.* (RB-130347); Lages, Alto da Serra, Encruzilhada, alt. 900 m, 4 Dec. 1962 (fl.), *R.M. Klein 3184* (HBR, PEL, RB, SP); Leoberto Leal, a 2 km de Barra Grande, em direção a Leoberto Leal, alt. 570 m, 28 Mar. 1981 (fr.), *J.M. Campos & P.F. Leite 27* (HBR); Mafra, 27 Jul. 1973 (ster.), *K. Hagelund 6745 D. 61-11* (ICN); Palhoça, Morro do Cambirela, alt. 300 m, 23 Feb. 1972 (immat. fr.), *R.M. Klein & A. Bresolin 10120* (FLOR n.v., HBR, ICN, MBM, RB); Papanduva, Lajeadinho, alt. 750 m, 13 Dec. 1962 (fl.), *R.M. Klein 3960* (HBR, RB, SP); idem, 3 Jan. 1962 (immat. fr.), *R. Reitz & R.M. Klein 11443* (HBR, NY, RB, SP); Porto União, alt. 750 m, 9 Dec. 1962 (fl.), *R.M. Klein 3647* (HB, HBR, MBM, PACA, RB, SP, UB); Rancho Queimado, 6 km da serraria Siara, em direção a Anitápolis, alt. 850 m, 27 Mar 1981 (fr.), *J.M. Campos & P.F. Leite 15* (HRB); Rio Negrinho, Vila Nova, 19 Feb. 1988 (immat. fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach & O.S. Ribas 51890* (MBM, MO); Rio do Sul, Alto Matador, alt. 800 m, 13 Mar. 1959 (fr.), *R. Reitz & R.M. Klein 8581* (HBR, MBM, NY, PACA, RB); São José, Serra da Boa Vista, alt. 900 m, 25 Jan. 1961 (immat. fr.), *R. Reitz & R.M. Klein 10745* (HBR, PEL, RB); São Miguel d'Oeste, near Paraíso, 26^{o}34'S, 53^{o}40'W, alt. 350-500 m, 21 Oct. 1964 (fl.), *L.B. Smith & R. Reitz 12799* (B, HBR, MO, RB); Sombrio, Sanga da Areia, alt. 10 m, 28 Jan. 1960 (immat. fr.), *R. Reitz & R.M. Klein 9463* (HBR, SP); Tupitinga, Campos Novos, alt. 800 m, 29 Oct. 1963 (fl.), *R.M. Klein 4245* (B, HBR, MBM, RB); Urussanga, Pinhal da Cia. Lauro Müller, alt. 300 m, 25 Oct. 1958 (fl.), *R. Reitz & R.M. Klein 7523* (B, BR, HBR, HRB, RB, U); Xanxerê, Rio Xanxerê and vicinity, c. 26º52’S, 52º24’W, alt. 700 m, 14 Nov. 1964 (fl.), *L.B. Smith & R.M. Klein 13266* (F, HBR, M, NY, RB). **São Paulo**: Cananéia, Ilha do Cardoso, praia de Ipanema, Morro das Pedras, 6 Mar. 1985 (fr.), *F. de Barros 1054* (SP, SPSF); Campos do Jordão, Parque Estadual de Campos do Jordão, 22º 39’03.3“S, 45º26’24.9”W, c. 1600 m alt., 9 Sep. 2000 (fl. bud), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2225* (ESA, SPSF); idem, 19 Mar. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2391* (ESA, LE, UEC); Iguape, E.E. Juréia-Itatins, Serra da Juréia, mata ao redor da Cachoeira do Salto, 12 Dec. 1990 (immat. fr.), *S.J.G. da Silva et al. 125* (SP); Iguape, Estação Ecológica Juréia-Itatins, Núcleo Rio Verde, 24º32’53.0”S, 47º13’52.7”W, c. 3 m alt., 7 May 2001 (fallen fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2424* (ESA); Jacupiranga, Parque Estadual de Jacupiranga, Núcleo Cedro, 24º57’44.5“, 48º24’53.6”W, 14 Feb. 1995 (fr.), *R.R. Rodrigues et al. s.n.* (ESA-23307, HRCB-20790, 29907, SPF-105792, UEC-33434, 72546); Jundiaí, Base Ecológica da Serra do Japi, 23º14’10“S, 46º56’50”W, c. 1100 m alt., 19 Sep. 2000 (fl. bud), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2243* (ESA, HRCB, SPSF); idem, 23º14’15.3“S, 46º57’03.2”W, 1 Feb. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2381* (ESA, MO, RB, UEC); Lindóia, Fazenda São Bento, Mata da Ilha, 22º32’33.8“S, 46º37’22.4”W, c. 670 m alt., 30 Oct. 2001 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes & S.F.M. de Oliveira 2504* (ESA); Monte Alegre do Sul, E.E. de Monte Alegre, 15 Jun. 1994 (fr.), *L.C. Bernacci et al. 376* (IAC, SP); São João da Boa Vista, estrada para Andradas, Pico do Gavião, em frente entrada para Fazenda Refúgio, 21º59’57.2“S, 46º41’17.5”W, c. 900 m alt., 12 Oct. 2001 (fallen fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2490* (ESA); Sete Barras, Parque Estadual Intervales, Núcleo Saibadela, Trilha Quilombo, 24º13’37.1“S, 48º04’38.6”W, c. 90 m alt., 9 Oct. 2000 (fl., immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2298* (ESA); without locality, s.d. (ster.), *F. Sellow 213* (P 00571416). **Locality unknown**: without locality, s.d. (fl.), *F. Sellow s.n.* (B†, F-646890 – Photo F Neg. No. 3842 and fragments from B†; type of *Cryptocarya aschersoniana*). **URUGUAY**. **Montevideo**, s.d. (fl.), *M. Anderson s.n.* (G – negatives in UEC).

Cryptocarya botelhensis P.L.R. de Moraes

***Paratypes*. BRAZIL**. **São Paulo**: Paranapiacaba, mata da Estação Biológica, 20 Jun. 1946 (fl., fr.), *M. Kuhlmann 3219* (SP, SPF); Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho, São Miguel Arcanjo, 13 Jan. 1996 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 1243* (ESA, HRCB, RB, UEC); idem, 13 Jan. 1996 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 1252* (ESA, HRCB); idem, 11 Feb. 1996 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 1254* (HRCB, PMSP, RB, SPSF); idem, 11 Feb. 1996 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 1257* (HRCB, RB, UEC); idem, 19 Feb. 1996 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 1262* (ESA, HRCB, RB); idem, 1 Feb. 1996 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 1264* (HRCB, QRS); idem, 24º03’54.2“S, 47º57’55”W, c. 810 m alt., 19 Dec. 2000 (young fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2311* (ESA, MO, NY, UEC); idem, 18 Mar. 2006 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2570* (UEC); 24º03’50.7“S, 47º58’06.6”W, c. 820 m alt., 19 Dec. 2000 (young fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2313* (ESA, MO, UEC); 24º04’15.6“S, 47º57’42.3”W, c. 820 m alt., 19 Dec. 2000 (young fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2316* (ESA, MO, NY, UEC); 24º03’50.7“S, 47º58’06.6”W, c. 820 m alt., 9 Jan. 2001 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2324* (ESA, UEC); 24º03’54.2“S, 47º57’55”W, c. 820 m alt., 9 Jan. 2001 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2325* (C, ESA, HBG, L, S, UEC); 24º03’57.9“S, 47º57’46.8”W, c. 820 m alt., 9 Jan. 2001 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2326* (E, ESA, L, M, O, S, UEC); 24º04’15.6“S, 47º57’42.3”W, c. 820 m alt., 9 Jan. 2001 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2327* (C, ESA, HBG, L, M, S, UEC); 24º04’14.8“S, 47º57’57”W, c. 840 m alt., 10 Jan. 2001 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2329* (C, E, ESA, HBG, L, M, O, S, UEC); Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho, São Miguel Arcanjo, 24º04’03’’S, 47º58’08’’W, 20 Apr. 2002 (fr.), *A.P. Savassi et al. 245* (ESA); Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho, border between São Miguel Arcanjo and Sete Barras, 24º08’10.7“S, 47º59’29.6”W, c. 800 m alt., 25 Mar. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2408* (B, C, ESA, M, MO, NY, UEC); Serra de Paranapiacaba, São Miguel Arcanjo, Reserva Estadual Carlos Botelho, 18 Apr. 1967 (fr.), *W. Hoehne 6186* (SPF); Parque Estadual da Serra do Mar, Núcleo Santa Virgínia, Trilha Salto Grande, São Luiz do Paraitinga, 23º20’35.4“S, 45º09’18.3”W, c. 890 m alt., 9 Aug. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2481* (C, E, ESA, HBG, L, M, MBM, O, RB, S, UEC); idem, 23º20’35.4“S, 45º09’18.3”W, c. 890 m alt., 9 Aug. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2483* (B, C, ESA, HBG, M, MO, NY, RB, UEC); idem, margem Rio Paraibuna, 9 Aug. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2484* (ESA, MO, NY, UEC); idem, Trilha Ponte de Pedra, c. 870 m alt., 9 Aug. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2482* (B, C, ESA, HBG, M, MBM, MO, NY, SP, UEC); Parque Estadual da Serra do Mar, Núcleo Cunha-Indaiá, Trilha do Rio Bonito, c. 970 m alt., 10 Feb. 2002 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2536* (ESA).

Cryptocarya citriformis (Vellozo) P.L.R. de Moraes

BRAZIL. **Bahia**: Almadina, rod. Almadina/Ibitupã, entrada a 7 km, Serra dos Sete-Paus, c. 12 km da entrada da Fazenda Cruzeiro do Sul, 14º44’06“S, 39º41’46”W, 17 Aug. 1997 (immat. fr.), *J. Lima Paixão et al. 17* (MO). **Espírito Santo**: Linhares – Reserva Florestal de Linhares, Estrada Orelha de Onça, km 1.43, Mata de Tabuleiro, 27 Jul. 1981 (fl.), *D.A. Folli 320* (CVRD, ESA, MG, MO). **Minas Gerais**: Tombos, Fazenda da Cachoeira, 29 Jul. 1935 (fl.), *H.L. de Mello Barreto 1784* (B, BHCB, BHMH, ESA, F – 4 sheets, HB – 2 sheets, HBG, MO, NY, R – 2 sheets, SPF); Viçosa, (fr.), *J.G. Kuhlmann* 117 (RB-1533, fruit collection); Santa Rita do Itueto, Aimorés, estrada Tabaúna a S.R. do Itueto km 15, 16 Oct. 2002 (fr.), *A.A. Luz 77* (CVRD); Sete Lagoas, Estação Experimental de Água Limpa, 17 Sep. 1968 (fl., fr.), *V. Gomes 2811* (UB). **Rio de Janeiro**: Cantagalo, Sep. (fl.), *T. Peckolt 166* (U – type of *Cryptocarya hypoleuca*); idem, 1860 (fr.), *T. Peckolt 36* (BR – four sheets); Petrópolis, “In sylv. Mandiocca”, Sep. 1823 (fl.), *L. Riedel s.n.* (B†, G, K, L, LE – 3 sheets, NY-00354874, NY-00354875, OXF – left-hand specimen; type of *Aydendron floribundum*); Petrópolis, Serra da Estrela, 7 Jun. 1933 (fr.), *J.G. Kuhlmann s.n.* (RB-1527, fruit collection); Estrada Rio-Petrópolis, 7 Jun. 1933 (fr.), *J.G. Kuhlmann s.n.* (INPA-140061, RB-13966, SPF-83117); Serra da Estrela, Magé/Petrópolis, 22º34’09.8“S, 43º12’04.7”W (type locality), c. 100 m alt., 18 Jul. 2000 (fl., immat. fr., fallen fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2154* (B, ESA, LE, MO, NY, P); idem, 11 Jun. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2456* (ESA, LE); Rio de Janeiro, 1941 (fr.), *J.G. Kuhlmann s.n.* (RB-3190, fruit collection). **Locality unkown**: 1852 (fl.), *J.S. Blanchet s.n.* (G, negatives in UEC!).

Cryptocarya guianensis Meisner

BRAZIL. **Amapá**: Rio Amapari, campo 14, 8 Oct. 1961 (immat. fr.), *J.M. Pires et al. s.n.* (HBG – 3 sheets, IAN-114070, MG-129420, MO-3430082, NY-51568); Rio Araguari, campo 13, 1º45’N, 52ºW, 5 Oct. 1961 (immat. fr.), *J.M. Pires et al. s.n.* (HB-47127, IAN-114027, MG-28733, NY-51511, U-0017933, UB-39146). **Bahia**: Almadina, rodovia Almadina/Ibitupã, entrada c. 5 km W da sede do município, Serra dos Sete-Paus, c. 8 km da entrada Fazenda Cruzeiro do Sul, 14º44’06“S, 39º41’46”W, 21-25 Jan. 1998 (immat. fr.), *J.G. Jardim et al. 1263* (CEPEC, MO, NY); locality unknown, s.d. (fl.), *G. Bondar P66* (F-1187458). **Mato Grosso**: Vila Bela da Santíssima Trindade, 58 km S of Rondônia state line on BR-364 from Vilhena to Cáceres, 13º22’S, 59º56’W, 2 Nov. 1985 (immat. fr.), *W.W. Thomas et al. 4752* (F, INPA, MG, MO, NY, SPF). **Pará**: Almeirim, Monte Dourado, próximo a marina da SION em Munguba, 26 Sep. 1986 (fl., immat. fr.), *J.M. Pires & N.T. Silva 1388* (MG, MO, NY – 2 sheets, RB, Herbário Jari); BR 163, Cuiabá-Santarém Highway, km 1,131, vicinity of Igarapé Natal, 15 Nov. 1977 (immat. fr.), *G.T. Prance et al. 25443* (F, HBG, MG, MO, NY, RB, U); “near Alcobaça” (Tucuruí), Coqueiro, Tocantins, 30 Apr. 1924 (fl.), *J.G. Kuhlmann 2118* (RB, U). **Rondônia**: Porto Velho, UHE de Samuel, Rio Jamari, 18 Jan. to 11 Feb. 1989 (immat. fr.), *U.N. Maciel & C.S. Rosário 1739* (MG); Rio Machado, Jan. 1981 (immat. fr.), *M. Goulding 1117* (MG). **Locality unknown**: unknown provenance, s.d. (fl.), *collector unknown* (RB-60616; only the fragment of inflorescence inside an envelope mounted on the same sheet of *B. A. Krukoff’s 5th Expedition to Brazilian Amazonia 6356* – lectotype of *Cryptocarya nigropunctata*). **VENEZUELA**: Estado **Zulia**, Sierra de Perijá, Misión de la Sabana, 1300 m, em selva de montaña, 22 Mar. 1959 (fl.), *A.L. Bernardi 7446* (K, MER, MO). **GUYANA**: **Upper Takutu-Upper Essequibo**, Kassikaityu River, 0-3 km E of landing at terminus of trail from Kuyuwini River, 01º50’N, 59º05’W, alt. 240 m, 21 May 1997 (fr.), *D. Clarke 4834* (CAY, MO, NY); idem, Kassikaityu River, 0-2 km S and W of camp, 01º39’N, 59º14’W, elev. 240 m, 21 Sep. 1999 (fl.), *D. Clarke 8889* (MO). **SURINAM**: **Haut**

Litany, Bassin du Litany, alt. 170 m, 2°31'N, 54°45'W, 3 Aug. 1993 (immat. fr.), *J.J. de Granville et al. 12011* (MO). **FRENCH GUIANA**. **Approuague**, rives de la Rivière Arataye en amont 10 km environ, 6 Feb. 1967 (immat. fr.), *R.A.A. Oldeman 2494* (CAY). **Camopi**, près de Camopi, 15 Dec. 1965 (fr.), *R.A.A. Oldeman 1783* (CAY); Camopi, env. 400 m en amont de Camopi, 15 Dec. 1965 (fr.), *R.A.A. Oldeman 1872* (CAY); Rives du Camopi (affluent de l'Oyapock) between Bienvenue et Yanioué, 14 Dec. 1967 (fr.), *R.A.A. Oldeman 2711* (CAY). **Cayenne**, s.d. (fr.), *J. Martin s.n.* (BM, photocopy and photo in UEC; K, cibachrome in UEC); Rivière Comté, env. 75 km S de Cayenne, elev. 0 m, 28 Mar. 1965 (fl.), *R.A.A. Oldeman 1220* (B, CAY, K, MO, NY, U – 2 sheets). **Crique Armontabo**, 15 May 1985 (fr.), *D. Sabatier 1083* (CAY, NY, P); idem, 20 km du confluent avec l'Oyapock, 9 Apr. 1981 (fl., fr.), *P. Grenand & M.F. Prévost 2016* (CAY, MO – 2 sheets). **Fleuve Approuague**, sur la Crique Matarony, 20 Mar. 1967 (fl.), *R.A.A. Oldeman B-982 (CAY)*. **Haute Approuague**, à la Crique Calebasse, 13 Aug. 1968 (young fl., immat. fr.), *R.A.A. Oldeman B-1798* (CAY, U); sur la Crique Calebasse, 16 Aug. 1968 (fl., immat. fr.), *R.A.A. Oldeman B-1808* (B, CAY, MO, NY, U – 2 sheets). **Haut Oyapock**, à proximité de Zidockville, 6 Aug. 1980 (fl.), *M.F. Prévost & P. Grenand 926* (CAY, MO); en aval de l'embouchure de la Rivière Eureopoucigne, 20 May 1970 (buds), *R.A.A. Oldeman T-757* (CAY, NY, U); Village Zidock, 7 Sep. 1977 (ster.), *P. Grenand 1451* (U). **Maroni**, 1863 (fl., fr.), *M. Mélinon 109* (P-00233409, photo in UEC; NY, photo in UEC); idem, "environs de Godebert", s.d. (fl.), *G. Wachenheim 68* (P-00221227, F Neg. No. 35309; holotype of *Cryptocarya maroniensis*). **Rivière Comté**, sur la Crique Galibi à environ 11.2 km en amont de son embouchure, 15 Jul. 1967 (fl.), *R.A.A. Oldeman B-1053* (CAY). **Trois Sauts** – Fleuve Oyapock, 29 Oct. 1974 (fr.), *J.P. Lescure 356* (CAY – 2 sheets); Haut Oyapock, Ouest de Trois Sauts, Crique Euleupousing, 15 Jul. 1975 (fl.), *J.J. de Granville T-1138* (CAY). **Locality unkown**: 1839 (fl.), *M.E. Moricand 113* (G-DC, G – 3 sheets; lectotype of *Cryptocarya guianensis*); s.d. (fl.), *M. Mélinon s.n.* (B†, F Neg. No. 3843); 11 Jan. 1957 (immat. fr.), *P. Béna 45-N* (CAY – 2 sheets, U).

Cryptocarya mandioccana Meisner

BRAZIL. **Bahia**: Potiraguá, km 3 da rodovia Itaimbé/Ventania, 3 Oct. 1974 (fl.), *T.S. Santos 2811* (CEPEC, HBG, RB); Rodovia Almadina, 11 Mar. 1971 (immat. fr.) *R.S. Pinheiro 1107* (BHCB, CEPEC, HBG). **Minas Gerais**: Barbacena, 4 Nov. 1928 (fl.), *Serviço Florestal do Brasil 353* (RB); Carangola, Fazenda Santa Rita, elev. 600 m, mata de encosta, 20°46'S, 42°02'W, 11 Aug. 1992 (fr.), *L.S. Leoni 1905* (GFJP, HB, SPSF); Caratinga, Estação Biológica de Caratinga, 19°50'S, 41°50'W, 18 Jun. 1995 (fr.), *J. Gomes 253* (BHBC); Coronel Fabriciano, Rio Piracicaba, mata virgem da Reserva Florestal do Estado, 28 Aug. 1957 (fr.), *R.L. Fróes 33361* (IAN); Marliéria, Parque Estadual do Rio Doce, trilha do Vinhático, 19°45'45.9"S, 42°37'20.7"W, c. 280 m alt., 17 Nov. 2001 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2516* (ESA, UEC); Ouro Preto, Jardim Botânico de Ouro Preto, cultivated, 25 Oct. 1977 (fl.), *J. Badini s.n.* (OUPR-8928); Ouro Preto, 1904 (fl.), *C.A.W. Schwacke s.n.* (BHCB-842); Rio Novo, Guianá, 14 Oct. 1944 (fl.), *E.P. Heringer 907* (HXBH, SP, SPF, VIC); Tombos, Fazenda da Cachoeira, 30 Jul. 1935 (ster.), *H.L. Mello Barreto 1805* (R); Viçosa, Fazenda S. João, 19 Dec. 1935 (immat. fr.), *J.G. Kuhlmann 2148* (MO, RB, VIC – 2 sheets); Visconde do Rio Branco, former 'São João Batista do Presídio', "Habitat in sylvis aboriginibus ad Praesid. Joannis Bapt. et alibi. Provinciae Minar.", s.d. (fr.), *C.F.P. von Martius s.n.* (M; syntype of *Cryptocarya moschata*; Plate XI, A.). **Paraná**: Antonina, Sapitanduva, 28 Apr. 1975 (fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach 36657* (AAU, C, MBM, UPCB); Cacatu, Fazenda ETEPLA, 26 Nov. 1975 (immat. fr.), *H.G. Richter 38* (RB); Guaratuba, Garuva, 22 Oct. 1958 (fl.), *G.G. Hatschbach 5175* (HBR, MBM, PACA, RB, UPCB); Guaraqueçaba, Serrinha, alt. 30-100 m, 8 Mar. 1968 (immat. fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach 18693* (F, HBR, MBM, NY, RB, UPCB, US); Morretes, Morro do Arrastão, alt. 200 m, 18 Jul. 1981 (fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach 43951* (BC, C, GB, MA n.v., MBM, MO, NY, UB); Morretes, Parque Estadual Pico do Marumbi, 30 May 2000 (immat. fr.), *M. Borgo & C. Giongo 210* (UPCB); São José dos Pinhais, 29 Nov. 1975 (ster.), *H.G. Richter 44* (RB). **Rio de Janeiro**: Govenador Portela, Monte Sinai, 1935 (fl., fr.), *G.M. Nunes 229* (BO n.v., RB, U); Magé, Cachoeiras de

Macacu, Paraíso, 22º27’/22º32’S, 42º50’/42º56’W, alt. 100 a 160 m, 29 Aug. 1991 (fr.), *R. Guedes et al. 2235* (RB); Nova Friburgo, Reserva Ecológica Municipal de Macaé de Cima, estrada para o Sítio Sophronites, 22º00’S, 42º03’W, alt. 1000 m, 13 Sep. 1989 (fl.), *H.C. de Lima et al. 3691* (MO, NY, RB, SPSF); Paraty, Praia Negra, picada para o Pico do Cairuçu, mata de encosta, trecho entre 180 e 300 m alt., 21 Mar. 1992 (immat. fr.), *C.F. Farney et al. 3079* (RB); Petrópolis, “In sylvis Mandiocensis”, Oct. 1823 (fl.), *L. Riedel s.n.* [B† (F Neg. No. 3844), GOET – 2 sheets, K, L-0036185, L-0036186, LE – 2 sheets, NY-00355045, OXF – right-hand specimen, OXF, U; type of *Cryptocarya mandioccana*); Magé/Petrópolis, Serra da Estrela (type locality), 22º34’10.6“S, 43º12’02.1”W, c. 60 m alt., 18 Jul. 2000 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2157* (ESA); Rio de Janeiro, Alto da Boa Vista, Morro Queimado, vertente sul, 12 Jul. 1989 (fl.), *R. Ribeiro et al. 1725* (GUA); Rio de Janeiro, Mata das Obras Públicas, perto da sede do Horto Florestal, 24 Mar. 1927 (fr.), *J.G. Kuhlmann 355* (BO n.v., MO, RB); Rio de Janeiro, Represa Camorim, Jacarepaguá, s.d. (fl.), *J.G. Kuhlmann s.n.* (HBG, MO-3464092, RB-170940); without locality, 1894 (fl.), *A.F.M. Glaziou 20443* (C, G, K, P, photos in UEC!); Silva Jardim, Reserva Biológica de Poço das Antas, 22º30’ – 22º33’S, 42º15’ – 42º19’W, 21 Jul. 1994 (ster.), *S.J. Silva Neto et al. s.n.* (RB-358588); Teresópolis, “Imbuhy Lane, beyond Theresopolis, Organ Mountains”, Jan. 1838 (immat. fr.), *J. Miers 4275* (BM, photocopy in UEC!; K, cibachrome in UEC!); Teresópolis, Parque Nacional da Serra dos Órgãos, matas do Rio Paquequer, próx. Km 2,0 da estrada para Barragem, c. 1125 m alt., 2 Mar. 2004 (immat. fr.), *C.S. Pardo 683* (RB – 2 sheets). **Santa Catarina**: Guaramirim, alt. 100 m, 17 Jul. 1951 (immat. fr.), *R.M. Klein 4* (HBR, RB); Itajaí, Braço Joaquim, Luís Alves, alt. 350 m, 4 Nov. 1954 (fl.), *R. Reitz & R.M. Klein 2239* (B, HB, HBR, MBM, NY – 2 sheets, PACA, RB, UPCB); São Francisco do Sul, Três Barras, Garuva, alt. 200 m, 26 Jul. 1957 (fr.), *R. Reitz & R.M. Klein 4588* (HBR, SP). **São Paulo**: Anhembi, Fazenda Barreiro Rico, 31 Jul. 1981 (fl.), *O. Cesar s.n.* (HRCB-3226); Bananal, Estação Ecológica de Bananal, trilha da Pedra Vermelha, c. 1100 m alt., 12 Feb. 2002 (fl., immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2537* (ESA); Cananéia, Ilha do Cardoso, morro da captação, 10 Jul. 1985 (fr.), *F. de Barros 1151* (SP, SPSF); Cubatão, Mata Água Fria, 9 Aug. 1899 (ster.), *F.C. Hoehne s.n.* (SP-23802); Cunha, P.E.S.M., Núcleo Cunha, 12 Dec. 1989 (fl.), *J.B. Baitello 324* (HRCB, SPSF); Iguape, Estação Ecológica de Juréia-Itatins, trilha da planície em direção a Cachoeira do Salto, 23 Nov. 1995 (fl.), *S.A. Nicolau et al. 962* (SP, SPF); Iguape, Estação Ecológica Juréia-Itatins, Núcleo Rio Verde, 24º32’52.6“S, 47º14’28.3”W, c. 40 m alt., 08 May 2001 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2429* (ESA, UEC); Pariqüera-Açu, Estação Experimental “José Cione” (IAC), 24º36’48.7“S, 47º52’52.1”W, c. 50 m alt., 21 Apr. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2419* (ESA); Peruíbe, Estação Ecológica de Juréia-Itatins, Núcleo Arpoador, trilha do Fundão, 24º23’13.3“S, 47º01’03.1”W, c. 30 m alt., 30 May 2001 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2439* (ESA, RB); Ribeirão Grande, Fazenda Intervales, Núcleo São Pedro, estrada para Barra Grande, 5 Aug. 1994 (fr.), *G.F. Árbocz 596* (HRCB, SPSF); Rio Claro, cultivada no Horto Florestal, 5 Aug. 2002 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2542* (ESA); São Luiz do Paraitinga, P.E.S.M., Núcleo Santa Virgínia, trilha do Poço do Pito, 24 Dec. 1995 (fl., immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 1234* (HRCB, RB); idem, trilha Itamambuca, 23º19’36.3“S, 45º04’27.5”W, c. 1000 m alt., 8 Aug. 2001 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2478* (ESA); São Miguel Arcanjo, Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho, 1 Oct. 1990 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 259* (HRCB, QRS); idem, 16 Nov. 1991 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 572* (HRCB); idem, 10 Nov. 2001 (fl., immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2505* (ESA, LE); São Paulo, Jardim Botânico, 9 Dec. 1933 (fl.), *F.C. Hoehne s.n.* (CTES-231434 n.v., HB-52160, RB-119518, SP-28395, SPF-83113); Serra da Cantareira, 1 Sep. 1982 (fl.), *J.B. Baitello & O.T. Aguiar s.n.* (HRCB-23688, SPSF-8072); Serra da Cantareira, Chapada, próximo à linha de força, 6 Nov. 1987 (fl.), *J.B. Baitello 231* (HRCB, SPSF); São Roque, Mata da Câmara, 23º31’26“S, 47º06’45”W, 27 Oct. 1993 (ster.), *E.C. Leite & A. Oliveira 257* (ESA, UEC); São Sebastião, Praia Barra do Una/Boracéia, estrada de acesso da Fazenda Águas do Bento, 23º43’54“S, 45º46’01”W, alt. 30 m, floresta de restinga, 22 Apr. 2000 (immat. fr.), *A.A. de Oliveira et al. 3649* (ESA, UEC); Sete Barras, Parque Estadual Intervales, Núcleo Saibadela, trilha Quilombo, 9 Dec. 1995 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 1226* (HRCB, QRS, RB); Sete Barras, Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho, Núcleo Sete Barras, 24º11’48“S, 47º55’48”W, c. 50 m alt., 16 Jan. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2340* (ESA, MO, RB);

Sete Barras, Parque Estadual Carlos Botelho, Raizão, 24º10'59"S, 47º55'27"W, c. 200 m alt., 21 May 2001 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2434* (ESA, UEC); Ubatuba, P.E.S.M., Núcleo Picinguaba, trilha da Casa da Farinha, 22 Dec. 1995 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 1242* (HRCB); idem, 23º19'57"S, 44º41'51"W, c. 100 m alt., 6 Aug. 2001 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2471* (ESA). **Locality unkown**: 1839 (ster.), *J.B.E. Pohl s.n.* (BR-837721).

Cryptocarya micrantha Meisner

BRAZIL. **Espírito Santo**: Santa Teresa, São Antonio, sítio do Boza, alt. 700 m, 12 Jul. 2001 (immat. fr.), *L.J.C. Kollmann et al. 4186* (MBML, RB, UEC). **Minas Gerais**: Abre Campo, 22 Dec. 2000 (immat. fr.), *F.B. Pereira 45/59* (RFA); Coronel Pacheco, Estação Experimental, 15 Oct. 1942 (fl.), *E.P. Heringer 913* (HXBH, SP, VIC); Descoberto, Reserva Biológica da Represa do Grama, 31 Dec. 2001 (immat. fr.), *R.M. Castro et al. 640* (CESJ – photo in UEC, MO n.v., RB n.v.); Mariana, UHE Caldeirões, Rio Gualaxo do Sul, Fazenda Antonio Sampaio, 5 Apr. 1998 (immat. fr.), *E. Tameirão Neto 2714* (BHCB, SPF); Rio Novo, s.d. (fl.), *F.P.L. Araújo s.n. in Herb. Schwacke 6680* (B†, RB-48690; type of *Cryptocarya schwackeana*); Rio Novo, 1889 (fl.), *F.P.L. Araújo 24* (R); "in silva primaeva ad Ribeirão prope Rio Novo", Sep. 1894 (fl.), *C.A.W. Schwacke 10924* (BHCB-843, OUPR-8934, P-00221228 [photo in UEC] – Plate VIII, A., RB-48689); Vargem Alegre, Fazenda das Pedras, 25 Jul. 1928 (fr.), *J.G. Kuhlmann 39* (BO, RB – 4 sheets; type of *Cryptocarya granulata*). **Rio de Janeiro**: Governador Portela, Monte Sinai, Jan. 1935 (fl.), *G.M. Nunes 191* (RB – 2 sheets, U); Guapimirim, Cachoeiras de Macacu, Reserva Ecológica do Paraíso; 22º27'/22º32'S, 42º50'/42º56'W, alt. 100 to 160 m, 27 Aug. 1991 (fl.), *R. Guedes et al. 2215* (RB); Estação Ecológica Estadual de Paraíso, parcela 10, 22º21'/22º28'S, 42º27'/42º35'W, 19 Nov. 1991 (fr.), *H.C. de Lima et al. s.n.* (RB-310214); Itatiaia, Parque Nacional de Itatiaia, lote 26, 15 Sep. 1953 (fl., immat. fr.), *J.J. Sampaio 27* (HPNI); Magé, Paraíso, área do Centro de Primatologia do Rio de Janeiro, alt. 190 m, 14 Oct. 1984 (ster.), *H.C. de Lima et al. 2180* (GUA, RB); Mendes, Fazenda São José das Paineiras, 1 May 1993 (immat. fr.), *T. Konno et al. 135* (RUSU – 2 sheets); Nova Friburgo, Reserva Ecológica Municipal de Macaé de Cima, 22º33'/22º28'S, 42º30'/42º34'W, sítio Fazenda Velha, 15 Aug. 1990 (ster.), *J.F. Baumgratz et al. s.n.* (RB-292401); Nova Iguaçu, Serra do Tinguá, 13 May 1943 (immat. fr.), *F. Guerra & Octávio s.n.* (RB-48095 – 2 sheets); Petrópolis, "In sylv. umbr. Mand.", Oct. 1823 (fl., fr.), *L. Riedel s.n.* [B† (F Neg. No. 3845), GOET – 2 sheets), K, L-0033190, L-0036191, LE – 2 sheets, NY-00355046; type of *Cryptocarya micrantha*]; Serra da Estrela, Magé/Petrópolis, 22º34'08.8"S, 43º12'03.7"W (type locality), c. 100 m alt., 18 Jul. 2000 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2155* (ESA); idem, 11 Jun. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2455* (ESA); estrada Rio/Petrópolis, 13 Apr. 1939 (immat. fr.), *F. Cacerelli s.n.* (RB-184189 – 2 sheets); Resende, Horto Florestal, 13 Jun. 1930 (fl.), *J. Ignácio s.n.* (BO n.v., RB-91276); idem, em áreas das Indústrias Nucleares do Brasil, NUCLEBRÁS, perto do Reservatório do Funil, 10 Sep. 1990 (immat. fr.), *J.P.P. Carauta et al. 6209* (MO, RB); Rio das Ostras, Reserva Biológica União, 19 Nov. 1997 (fl.), *P.P. Oliveira 265A* (BHCB, MO); Silva Jardim, Reserva Biológica de Poço das Antas, 22º30'/22º33'S, 42º15'/42º19'W, 30 Aug. 1994 (immat. fr.), *G. Neves et al. 4* (RB – 2 sheets); Valença, Distrito Barão de Juparanã, picada para Alto do Baeta, 17 Nov. 2000 (immat. fr.), *H.C. de Lima et al. 5745* (RB). **São Paulo**: Iguape, Estação Ecológica Juréia-Itatins, trilha para a Figueira Grande, 30 May 1996 (fl., immat. fr.), *S.A. Nicolau et al. 1060* (ESA, SP, SPSF); Iguape, Estação Ecológica de Juréia-Itatins, Núcleo Rio Verde, Trilha da Figueira, 24º32'52.6"S, 47º14'28.3"W, c. 40 m alt., 1 Jun. 2001 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2449* (ESA); São Sebastião, Água Branca, 25 Feb. 2005 (ster.), *M.T. Toniato 110* (UEC).

Cryptocarya moschata Nees & Martius ex Nees

BRAZIL. **Alagoas**: Flexeiras, 7 Aug. 1968 (fl.), *M.T. Monteiro 22684* (RB); locality not indicated, s.d. (ster.), *A.M. Uchoa 15* (RB). **Bahia**: Palmeiras, Pai Inácio, fenda do Morro de Pai Inácio, a leste do cruzeiro, 12º27'28"S, 41º28'16"W, 1140 m alt., 24 Apr. 1995 (fr.), *A. Pereira et al.*

1753 (ALCB, CEPEC). **Distrito Federal**: Bacia do Rio São Bartolomeu, 18 Aug. 1980 (fl.), *E.P. Heringer et al. 5309* (IBGE, K, NY); Reserva Ecológica do IBGE, 15º57’16”S 47º53’W, 7 Mar. 1990 (fr.), *M.L.M. Azevedo & E.C. Lopes 507* (IBGE, SP, UFP n.v.). **Goiás**: Alto Paraíso de Goiás, estrada para Colinas, km 20 a 27, 12 Jul. 1991 (immat. fr.), *B.A.S. Pereira et al. 2021* (IBGE, RB); Goiânia, Fazenda Samambaia, na GO-10 estrada que vai para o clube Itanhangá, 11 Sep. 1992 (immat. fr.), *M.Y Hashimoto 31* (UFG). **Mato Grosso**: Chapada dos Guimarães, trilha da Gruta Aroe-Jari e Lagoa Azul, 15º36’67“S, 55º29’69”W, 19 Feb. 1997 (fr.), *A.G. Nave et al. 1062* (ESA, UEC); São José do Rio Claro, Bairro Piracema, 13º19’56“S, 56º43’26”W, 1 May 1997 (immat. fr.), *N.M. Ivanauskas et al. 1967* (ESA). **Minas Gerais**: Andradas, estrada para Pocinhos do Rio Verde/Caldas; 22º02’04.3“S, 46º31’00.7”W, c. 1100 m alt., 13 Oct. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2495* (ESA, LE, UEC); Araguari, Fazenda da Mata, 23 Mar. 1993 (fr.), *G.M. Araujo 856* (ESA, HUFU, NY, SPSF); Bom Sucesso, Macaia, Fazenda Botelho, 27 Nov. 1990 (immat. fr.), *L. Manuel et al. s.n.* (E-00109554, ESAL-12417); Caldas, s.d. (fl.), *A.F. Regnell s.n.*, “Ex herb. Regnelli., Ser. II, No. 240” (S – 2 sheets); idem, 1867 (fl.), *A.F. Regnell s.n.*,”Ex herb. Regnelli., Ser. II, No. 240” (BR-837723 – “Herbarium Martii”); idem, s.d. (fl.), *A.F. Regnell s.n.*, “Ex herb. Regnelli., Ser. II, No. 240” (NY, UPS); idem, 1845? (fl.), *A.F. Regnell s.n.*,”Ex herb. Regnelli., Ser. II, No. 240” (UPS); idem, s.d. (fl.), *A.F. Regnell s.n.*, “Ex herb. Regnelli., Ser. II, No. 240” (P-221216 – “Ex Herb. Glaziou”); idem, s.d. (fr.), *A.F. Regnell s.n.*, “Ser. III, No. 1722” (O); idem, 5 Jun. 1869 (fr.), *A.F. Regnell s.n.*, ”Ex herb. Regnelli., Ser. III, No. 1722” (UPS); Caxambu, Parque das Águas, 21º58’48.5“S, 44º56’12.4”W, c. 895 m alt., 12 Nov. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2506* (ESA, LE, UEC); Diamantina, Serra do Espinhaço, c. 10 km SW Diamantina, alt. 1250 m, 3 Feb. 1972 (immat. fr.), *W.R. Anderson et al. 35259* (AAU, F, MBM, MO, NY, RB, UB, UPS); Inconfidentes, 14 Oct. 1988 (immat. fr.), *H.F. Leitão Filho et al. s.n.* (FUEL-13631, HEPH-7455-1, UEC-20900); Itabira, estrada Itabira a BH, km 30, 13 Jan. 2004 (fr.), *A.A. Luz 138* (CVRD); Itamonte, 3 Mar. 2001 (immat. fr.), *F.B. Pereira 29/77* (RFA); Itumirim, Fazenda Tiãozinho, 27 Oct. 1992 (immat. fr.), *D.A. Carvalho et al. s.n.* (ESAL-13555); Janaúba, 9 Aug. 1998 (fl., immat. fr.), *D.A.S Furlan s.n.* (ESAL-15519); Juiz de Fora, Mata do Morro do Redentor, Apr. 1994 (fr.), *R.G. Silveira & M.L.G. Lisboa s.n.* (CESJ-27828); Lagoa Santa, 27 Jun. 1865 (fl.), *J.E.B. Warming 684/1* (C); idem, “Indganzew til roçaen vud Lapa Vermelha”, 5 Sep. 1865 (immat. fr.), *J.E.B. Warming 684/2* (C); idem, 12 Aug. 1865 (fl.), *J.E.B. Warming 684/3* (C); idem, 15 Nov. (immat. fr.), *J.E.B. Warming 684/4* (C); Lavras, ESAL, 14 Jan. 1991 (fr.), *J. Faria & M. Rocha s.n.* (ESAL-12478); Monte Santo de Minas, Fazenda Barreiro, 3 Sep. 1986 (fl.), *H.F. Paulino Filho s.n.* (ESA-13066, SPSF-11163, UEC); Ouro Fino, 8 May 1927 (fr.), *F.C. Hoehne s.n.* (SP-19506); Paraíso, entre Pedra São Domingos e Bairro Pessegueiro, 22º41’13“S, 45º58’15”W, alt. 1660 m, 14 Oct. 2000 (fl.), *G.S. França & J.R. Stehmann 152* (BHCB, MO); Perdizes, mata da Zilda II, unidade de conservação do Galheiro – CEMIG, 26 Sep. 1994 (fl.), *E. Tameirão Neto & M.S. Werneck 1148* (BHCB, MO – 2 sheets); Poços de Caldas, 21º50’20“S, 46º33’53”W, 26 Aug. 1980 (fr.), *J.Y. Tamashiro et al. 175* (BHCB, ESA, FUEL, SPSF, UEC); Rio do Peixe (Caldas), Jul. 1862 (fr.), *A.F. Regnell s.n.*, “Ex herb. Regnelli., Ser. III, No. 1722” (P-221219, S, UPS); idem, 4 Jun. 1869 (fr.), *A.F. Regnell s.n.*, ”Ex herb. Regnelli., Ser. III, No. 1722” (S); Santa Rita de Caldas, estrada para Ouro Fino, 22º05’26.6“S, 46º21’09.4”W, c. 1100 m alt., 13 Oct. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2498* (ESA, RB, UEC); São Sebastião do Paraíso, 15 Feb. 2000 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2120* (ESA, P); São Sebastião do Paraíso, 21º01’24.4“S, 47º00’12.4”W, c. 1100 m alt., 2 Oct. 2000 (fl., immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2267* (ESA, F); São Tomás de Aquino, 20º50’20.5“S, 47º03’30.0”W, c. 1040 m alt., 21 Nov. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2520* (ESA, LE, UEC); Serra do Caracol, 4 Jun. 1869 (fr.), *A.F. Regnell s.n.*, “Ex herb. Regnelli., Ser. III, No. 1722” (S); idem, 20 Dec. 1875 (fr.), *C.W.H. Mosén 4357* (R, S – 2 sheets); Base da Serra do Cipó, cerca de 500 m após Rio Cipó, 19º20’27.6”S, 43º38’07.7“W, 20 Nov. 2001 (fallen fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2519* (ESA); Uberlândia, 11 Sep. 1989 (fl.), *G.M. Araujo 687* (HRCB, HUFU, SPSF, UEC); Locality unknown: “loco non indicato”, 1845 (fl.), *J.F. Widgren 394* (BR-837722, K, LE, NY, O, R-30946, S – 3 sheets, U-0017916!, UPS; type of *Cryptocarya moschata* f. *angustifolia*); idem, 1845 (ster.), *J.F. Widgren 395* (BR, S). **Paraná**: São Jerônimo da Serra, 9 Aug. 1995 (fl.), *F.C. Silva et al. 1827* (FUEL, IAC); idem, 20 Jan.

2001 (fr.), *A.J. Cavalheiro s.n.* (ESA-73092); Sapopema, Fazenda Bom Sucesso, 7 Dec. 1990 (ster.), *J.A. Pimenta et al. s.n.* (FUEL-17144). **Pernambuco**: “Gurjahú, entre o caminho e a margem direita do rio, abaixo da represa” (Recife), 2 Jul. 1952 (fl.), *A. Ducke & D.A. Lima 87* (IPA). **São Paulo**: Amparo, trevo para Serra Negra, 22º35’10.7”S, 46º47’24.1“W, c. 670 m alt., 19 Aug. 2000 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2192* (ESA, HRCB, SPSF); Amparo, estrada de terra para Serra Negra, em trevo da SP-352; 22º35’10.7”S, 46º47’24.1“W, c. 670 m alt., 23 Jan. 2001 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2357* (ESA, LE, MO); Anhembi, Fazenda Barreiro Rico, Viraeiro, 22º39’12.2”S, 48º11’48.7“W, c. 530 m alt., 21 Aug. 2000 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2203* (ESA, SPSF); Araras, Loreto, 5 Oct. 1927 (fl.), *O. Vecchi 219* (SPSF); Brotas, Horto Santa Fé “I”, transição cerradão/mata ciliar, 22º15’54”S, 48º02’32”W, 29 Aug. 2002 (ster.), *B.Z. Gomes 161* (UEC); Cajamen, em mata a beira da Rodovia Anhanguera km 48, 3 Apr. 1991 (fr.), *A. Amarente s.n.* (ESA-14630, UEC-64113); Cajuru, Fazenda Santa Carlota, 13 Jan. 1986 (fr.), *L.C. Bernacci 171* (SPFR, UEC); Campinas, Mata de Santa Genebra, 22º49’01.6”S, 47º06’30.4“W, c. 670 m alt., 14 Aug. 2000 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2190* (ESA, SPSF); Campinas, Bosque dos Alemães, 22º53’24.8”S, 47º04’05.3“W, c. 680 m alt., 19 Sep. 2000 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2256* (ESA, HRCB, SPSF); Campinas, Sub-distrito de Sousas, Mata Ribeirão Cachoeira, 22º50’13”S, 46º55’58“W, 16 Oct. 1996 (immat. fr.), *K. Santos 86* (ESA, UEC); Espírito Santo do Pinhal, 29 Oct. 1994 (immat. fr.), *G.F. Árbocz 974* (FUEL, HRCB, SPSF); Ibaté, Mata do Alemão, 21º56’55.8”S, 48º00’05.4“W, c. 838 m alt., 24 Jan. 2001 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2347* (ESA, MO, RB); Indaiatuba, Fazenda Itatuba, 16 Aug. 1928 (young fl.), *A.E. Amaral s.n.* (SP-22991); Iperó, FLONA de Ipanema, 23º26’07.2”S, 47º37’46.2“W, c. 700 m alt., 29 Sep. 2001 (fallen fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2501* (ESA); Itapira, Bairro Ponte Nova, 17 Sep. 1994 (fl.), *G.F. Árbocz 759* (HRCB, SPSF); Itupeva, 19 Apr. 1995 (fr.), *R. Simão-Bianchini et al. 691* (SPF, UEC); Jaboticabal, Apr. 1969 (fr.), *H.M. de Souza s.n.* (CTES-189014 n.v., IAC-20703); Joanópolis, estrada para Bairro Azevedo, alt. 1280 m, 22º53’45”S, 46º11’23“W, 11 Apr. 1995 (fr.), *J.Y. Tamashiro et al. 792* (ESA, HRCB, SPF, SPSF, UEC); Manduri, Horto Florestal, 23º00’34”S 49º21’25”W, 13 Jun. 1995 (immat. fr.), *J.Y. Tamashiro et al. 1177* (HRCB, SPF, UEC); Mineiros do Tietê, fazenda do Dilson Trevisan, 21 Feb. 2001 (fr.), *S. Gandolfi & C.M. Attanasio s.n.* (ESA-76143); Mogi Guaçu, Fazenda Campininha, c. 620 m alt., 10 Feb. 2000 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2115* (ESA); Moji-Mirim, 22º27’04.4”S, 46º56’18.7“W, c. 650 m alt., 12 Aug. 2000 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2181* (ESA); Monte Alegre do Sul, Fazenda Benati, 17 Mar. 1995 (fr.), *L.C. Bernacci et al. 1354* (HRCB, IAC, SPF, UEC); Pedra Bela, do outro lado da cidade em estrada de terra, 8 May 1995 (fr.), *J.Y. Tamashiro et al. 966* (ESA, HRCB, SPF, UEC); Piracicaba, Estação Experimental de Tupi, 22º43’43”S, 47º31’15“W, c. 550 m alt., 16 Jan. 2000 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2100* (ESA, LE, RB, UEC); Rio Claro, Fazenda São José, 22º21’31.3”S, 47º28’55.9“W, c. 630 m alt., 20 Sep. 2000 (fl., immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2264* (ESA, HRCB, LE, SPSF); Santo Antônio de Posse, Fazenda Palmital, 22º34’55.2”S, 46º49’26.9“W, c. 700 m alt., 19 Aug. 2000 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2194* (ESA, HRCB, SPSF); São João da Boa Vista, 10 Jan. 1876 (ster.), *C.W.H. Mosén 4358* (P, S); São João da Boa Vista, estrada para Andradas, Pico do Gavião, 22º00’55.4”S, 46º39’50.2“W, c. 1230 m alt., 12 Oct. 2001 (fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2488* (ESA, LE, RB, UEC); São Paulo, Halvética, 8 Dec. 1941 (immat. fr.), *D.B.J. Pickel 5625* (ESA, IPA); São Pedro, Alto da Serra de São Pedro, 22º27’14”S, 47º55’28“W, c. 800 m alt., 16 Jan. 2000 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2101* (ESA); São Roque, Estação Experimental do IAC, 24 Apr. 1995 (fr.), *L.C. Bernacci et al. 1469* (HRCB, IAC, SPF, UEC); Sumaré, Microbacia Taquara Branca, remanescente de mata ciliar às margens do córrego Taquara, 22º47’19”S, 47º17’32“W, 20 Feb. 1998 (immat. fr.), *L.A. Skorupa & M.L. Saito 1356* (CNPMA). **Locality unknown**: “Brasilia tropica”, s.d. (fl.), *F. Sellow s.n.* (*1375* fide Nees von Esenbeck, 1836) (B†, CGE, E-109558, F-619557, HAL-101917, K – 2 sheets, KIEL, L-0246990, L-0246991, LE, US-00811475; lectotype of *Cryptocarya moschata*).

Cryptocarya riedeliana P.L.R. de Moraes

***Paratypes*. BRAZIL**. **Bahia**: km 4 da Rodovia Almadina/Coaraci, 9 Aug. 1977 (fr.), *L.A. Mattos & J.L. Hage 94* (CEPEC, HBG, RB). **Espírito Santo**: Santa Teresa, Rio Saltinho, estrada para

Goiapaba-açu, 29 Aug. 2001 (fr.), *L.J.C. Kollmann & E. Bausen 4413* (MBML, UEC). **Rio de Janeiro**: Cachoeiras de Macacu, Estação Ecológica Estadual do Paraíso, alt. c. 200 m, 17 Jun. 1992 (immat. fr.), *J. Caruzo s.n.* (RB-304764, SPSF-16903); Campos dos Goytacazes, Parque Estadual do Desengano, picada Poço Parado (Mun. São Fidélis) até Mocotó (Mun. Campos), mata de encosta baixa, alt. 960 m to 35 m, 16 May 1989 (immat. fr.), *G. Martinelli et al. 13324* (RB – 4 sheets); Itatiaia, Parque Nacional de Itatiaia, lote 30, alt. 840 m, 28 Sep. 1940 (fr.), *W.D. de Barros 37* (HPNI – 2 sheets, RB – 2 sheets); Magé, Estação Ecológica de Paraíso, Centro de Primatologia, 14 Nov. 1992 (immat. fr.), *E.F. Paciornik et al. 3850* (GUA, HBG, RB); Nova Friburgo, Reserva Ecológica Municipal de Macaé de Cima, Sítio Sophronites, 22º33'/22º28'S, 42º30'/42º34'W, 26 Oct. 1989 (fl.), *I.A. Araujo et al. 107* (RB); Rio de Janeiro, "Tijuca", Jun. (immat. fr.), *B. Luschnath s.n.* (KIEL); idem, Floresta da Tijuca, 18 Aug. 1862 (fl., fr.), *A.F.M. Glaziou 120* (BR, P); idem, Feb. 1891 (ster.), *C.A.W. Schwacke 7326* (RB); Rio de Janeiro, Vista Chinesa, Aug. 1927 (fl.), *J.G. Kuhlmann s.n.* (BO n.v., F-1843489, MO-3514547, NY, RB-91286); Vista Chinesa, Mar. 1962 (fl.), *A.P. Duarte 7991* (ESA, F, HB, HBG, MEXU, M, RB); Rio de Janeiro, estrada Vista Chinesa, próximo CBRJ, Oct. 1985 (fr.), *J. Cominote 112* (GUA, MO); Rio de Janeiro, encosta sul do morro Boa Vista, declive acentuado, Reserva Florestal da Vista Chinesa, alt. 380 m, 28 Apr. 1994 (immat. fr.), *C.A.L. Oliveira & E.F. Paciornik 879* (GUA); Rio de Janeiro, Serra Carioca, Morro Boa Vista, vertente sul, próximo ao topo, acima da gruta *Geonoma*, alt. 500 – 600 m, 9 Nov. 1995 (immat. fr.), *C.A.L. Oliveira 1103* (GUA); Rio de Janeiro, Caminho do Pai Ricardo, na encosta do Sumaré, 28 Jul. 1927 (fl.), *Pessoal do Horto Florestal s.n.* (BO n.v., MO-3514548, NY – 2 sheets, RB-91287); Rio de Janeiro, Sacopan, Lagoa Rodrigo de Freitas, 7 Feb. 1961 (immat. fr.), *A.P. Duarte 5492* (HB – 2 sheets, RB – 4 sheets); Rio de Janeiro, Sumaré, Sylvestre, Mata das Obras Públicas, 2 Sep. 1927 (fl.), *Pessoal do Horto Florestal s.n.* (RB-19910); Rio de Janeiro, Sumaré, 17 Oct. 1928 (fl.), *M. Bandeira s.n.* (NY, RB-397); Rio de Janeiro, "in sylv. Gavia", Jul. (fl., fr.), *B. Luschnath 1835* (LE); Serra da Estrela, Magé/Petrópolis, 22º33'56.4"S, 43º11'52.9"W, c. 186 m alt., 12 Jun. 2001 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2465*(C, E, ESA, HBG, M, MBM, O, RB, S, SP). **Locality unknown**: Rio de Janeiro, s.d. (fr.), *L. Riedel 485* (G, K, LE, NY); s.d. (fr.), *L. Riedel s.n.* (G, K, LE).

Cryptocarya saligna Mez

BRAZIL. **Espírito Santo**: Domingos Martins, rodovia BR-252, próx. Rio Araguaia, 11 Oct. 1992 (fr.), *G.G. Hatschbach et al. 58221* (SPSF); Linhares, Reserva Florestal de Linhares, estrada Peroba Osso, km 3.305, 2 Aug. 1979 (fl.), *D.A. Folli 88* (CVRD, ESA, MO n.v., SPSF); Vale do Rio Doce, 30 a 40 km da rodovia de Linhares, a povoação ao leste, 5 Oct. 1971 (fl.), *T.S. Santos 2058* (CEPEC, HBG, RB); Santa Teresa, São Lourenço, Mata fria, terreno de Clério Loss, alt. 750 m, 28 Aug. 1998 (immat. fr.), *L.J.C. Kollmann et al. 815* (MBML, UEC); Santa Teresa, Nova Lombardia, Reserva Biológica Augusto Ruschi, trilha da divisa, sentido norte, terreno do Vanildo Bragacha, 27 Aug. 2002 (immat. fr.), *R.R. Vervloet et al. 732* (MBML, UEC). **Minas Gerais**: Caratinga, Estação Biológica de Caratinga, 24 May 1984 (fr.), *P.M. Andrade & M.A. Lopes 214* (ESA, BHCB, MO – 2 sheets, SPSF); Caratinga, Vargem Alegre, 25 Jul. 1929 (fr.), *J.G. Kuhlmann s.n.* (RB-1576, fruit collection). **Rio de Janeiro**: Angra dos Reis, Ilha Grande, trilha para o Bico do Papagaio, 24 Sep. 1996 (young fl.), *R.R. Oliveira s.n.* (GUA-44778, MO-05067189); Cachoeiras de Macacu, Estação Ecológica Estadual do Paraíso, alt. 200 m, 9 Jun. 1992 (fl.), *B.C. Kurtz et al. s.n.* (RB-304759); Governador Portela, Monte Sinai, Nov. 1935 (fl., fr.), *G.M. Nunes s.n.* (RB-28006, U-0017931); Itatiaia, Parque Nacional de Itatiaia, Monte Serrat, 1918 (fl.), *P.C. Porto 815* (HPNI, RB); Parque Nacional de Itatiaia, caminho para Itaoca, alt. ± 920 m, 22 May 1941 (immat. fr.), *W.D. de Barros 292* (HPNI); Parque Nacional de Itatiaia, entrada próxima da Ponte do Maroaba, 22º15'/22º28'S, 44º34'/44º45'W, alt. 750 – 1800 m, 14 Sep. 1994 (fl.), *R. Guedes et al. 2444* (RB); Magé, 13 Jan. 2001 (fr.), *A. Quinet 17/64* (RFA); Nova Friburgo, Serra de Friburgo, Cascatinha, Oct. 1964 (immat. fr.), *A.P. Duarte & E. Pereira 8451* (HB, M, RB – 2 sheets); Nova Friburgo, "Alto Macahé de Nova Friburgo", 18 Jan. 1892 (fl.), *A.F.M. Glaziou 19801* (B†, C – 2 sheets, F-620002, G – 2 sheets, IAN-93772, K, LE, MO-1580357, MO-1671013, NY-00355042, NY-00355043, NY-00355044, OUPR-8924, P-00221217, R-30933, RB-48685 – 2 sheets, U – left-hand specimen, U-0017930, US-00099507, US-00099508; type of *Cryptocarya longistyla*); Petrópolis, Quitandinha, 1948 (fr.), *O.C. Góes & O. Alves 122* (NY, RB – 3 sheets); Petrópolis/Magé, Serra da Estrela, 22º33’56,4“S, 43º11’52,9”W, c. 186 m alt., 12 Jun. 2001 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2464* (ESA); Resende, 1927 (fr.), *R. Mota s.n.* (RB-1524, fruit collection); Rio de Janeiro, 1867 (ster.), *A.F.M. Glaziou 819* (BR-868667, C); Rio de Janeiro, encosta do Corcovado, 7 Oct. 1927 (fr.), *Pessoal do Horto Florestal s.n.* (BO – photo in UEC, RB-91288 n.v.); Rio de Janeiro, Matas do Sumaré e Sylvestre, 2 Dec. 1926 (fr.), *Pessoal do Horto Florestal s.n.* (BO n.v., CEPEC-38382, INPA-140018, MBM-105865, MO-3512931, NY, RB-91282); Rio de Janeiro, Silvestre, 30 Sep. 1927 (fr.), *J.G. Kuhlmann s.n.* (RB-1537, fruit collection; RB-269153); Rio de Janeiro, Estrada da Tijuca, Bom Retiro, 2 Dec. 1928 (fl.), *M. Bandeira s.n.* (CTES-189012 n.v., NY, RB-8573 – 2 sheets, U-0017929, U – photo in UEC); Rio de Janeiro, Floresta da Tijuca, Nov. 1899 (fl.), *E. Ule 4859* (HBG); Rio de Janeiro, Mata do Pae Ricardo, próximo ao Horto Florestal, 14 Jan. 1929 (fr.), *J.G. Kuhlmann s.n.* (RB-1523, fruit collection); Rio de Janeiro, Tijuca, Estrada do Redentor, perto do Alto da Boa Vista, 31 Oct. 1939 (fl., fr. ex sched.), *J.G. Kuhlmann & A.P. Duarte s.n.* (CTES-189010 n.v., F-1843490, K, MG-66779, MO-3513504, NY, RB-41492); Rio de Janeiro, próximo à Vista Chinesa, Grota do Surucucu, 5 Nov. 1958 (fl.), *E. Pereira et al. 4455* (HB, HBR, MO, RB – 2 sheets, RFA); Alto da Boa Vista, 2 Aug. 1959 (fr.), *A.P. Duarte s.n.* (RB-865, fruit collection); Rio de Janeiro, Alto da Boa Vista, Morro Queimado, vertente sul II, 22º58’S, 43º16’W, 22 Jun. 1989 (immat. fr.), *R. Ribeiro et al. 1671* (GUA); Rio de Janeiro, Serra da Carioca, 27 Sep. 1945 (immat. fr.), *P. Occhioni 393* (RFA); Rio de Janeiro, Jacarepaguá, Serra do Nogueira, Bacia do Rio Camorim, estrada para o Açude Camorim, 2 Oct. 1995 (fr.), *C.A.L. Oliveira et al. 1080* (GUA); Serra dos Órgãos, Rojo, s.d. (fr.), *J. Miers 4274* (K – syntype of *Cryptocarya saligna*; Plate XIII, A.); Serra dos Órgãos, Vargem, 11 Feb. 1838 (immat. fr.), *J. Miers s.n.* (BM, photo in UEC! + BM-648729 – fruit collection – syntype of *Cryptocarya saligna*); Teresópolis, Dedo de Deus, alt. 800 m, 5 Oct. 1974 (fl.), *P. Occhioni 6305* (RFA); Teresópolis, Parque Nacional da Serra dos Órgãos, matas do Rio Paquequer, próx. Km 2,0 da estrada para Barragem, c. 1125 m alt., 7 Dec. 2004 (fl.), *C.S. Pardo 1419* (RB – 2 sheets); Locality unknown: “loco non indicato”, “Alto Macahé de Nova Friburgo” (fide Glaziou, 1910), s.d. (19 Dec. 1881, see discussion) (fl.), *A.F.M. Glaziou 14205* (B† – F Neg. No. 3847, BR-868700, C, F-647868, G, K, IAN-93770, LE, MO-1580358, NY-00355049, P-00221787, S, U – right-hand specimen, US-2546803, US-00099523; lectotype of *Cryptocarya saligna*). **São Paulo**: Bertioga, Usina Itatins, caminho para a câmara d’água, alt. 50 m, 20 May 1981 (immat. fr.), *J.R. Guilaumon s.n.* (SPSF-7809); Boracéia, entre Mogi das Cruzes e Biritiba-Mirim, 23º35’S, 46ºW, alt. 860 m, 4 Feb. 1987 (fr.), *A. Custódio Filho & A.H. Gentry 4644* (HRCB, SPSF); Campinas, Complexo Botânico Monjolinho (IAC), cultivated, 26 Sep. 1989 (fr.), *R.B. Torres s.n.* (IAC-32203); Cananéia, Fazenda Folha Larga, Trilha Kaá-pozanga e Trilha Paranã, 24º53’S, 47º55’W, alt. 30 – 155 m, 20 Nov. 2003 (fl.), *C. Urbanetz et al. 217* (UEC); Iguape, Estação Ecológica de Juréia-Itatins, Núcleo Rio Verde, trilha da planície em direção à Cachoeira do Salto, 8 Dec. 1994 (fr.), *S.A. Nicolau et al. 871* (SP, SPSF); Iguape, Estação Ecológica de Juréia-Itatins, Núcleo Rio Verde, planície, trilha em direção à Cachoeira do Salto, 23 Nov. 1995 (fl.), *S.A. Nicolau et al. 958* (ESA, SP, SPSF); Iguape, Estação Ecológica Juréia-Itatins, Núcleo Rio Verde, 24º32’52.6“S, 47º14’28.3”W, c. 40 m alt., 8 May 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2428* (ESA); Juquiá, 21 Oct. 1971 (fl., fr.), *H.F. Leitão Filho 1291* (IAC, UEC); Pariqüera-Açu, Estação Experimental “José Cione” (IAC), 24º36’47“S, 47º52’53.9”W, c. 50 m alt., 10 Oct. 2000 (young fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2302* (ESA, LE, RB, UEC); Pariqüera-Açu, Sítio Sr. Antonio Povinske, 24º40’31.3“S, 47º51’57.1”W, c. 50 m alt., 10 Oct. 2000 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2303* (ESA, LE, RB, UEC); Peruíbe, Estação Ecológica de Juréia-Itatins, Núcleo Arpoador, Trilha do Fundão, 24º23’13.3“S, 47º01’03.1”W, c. 30 m alt., 31 May 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2446* (ESA, LE); Peruíbe, Estação Ecológica de Juréia-Itatins, Núcleo Perequê-Açu, 24º22’43.4“S, 47º04’42.9”W, c. 100 m alt., 7 May 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2423* (ESA, LE, P); Salesópolis, Boracéia, 29 Nov. 1951 (immat. fr.), *M. Kuhlmann 2775* (SP); Santo André, Reserva Biológica do Alto da Serra de Paranapiacaba, 5 Nov. 1991 (fl.), *M. Kirizawa 2536* (SP); São Paulo, Instituto Florestal, 8 Feb. 1952 (fr.), *M.A. Cunha s.n.* (RB-95592, SPSF-4385); São Paulo, Serra da Cantareira, Pinheirinho, 17 Nov. 1980 (fl.), *J.B. Baitello & O.T. de Aguiar s.n.* (HRCB-23701, SPSF-5975); São Paulo, Parque Estadual da Cantareira, Núcleo Pedra Grande, 23º26'21.1"S, 46º38'13.8"W, c. 1000 m alt., 5 Sep. 2000 (young fl., immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2236* (ESA, LE); São Sebastião, 35 km SW, praia de Boissucanga, 11 Oct. 1981 (fl., fr.), *J. Gatti 37* (MO, SP, SPSF); Ubatuba, Estação Experimental de Ubatuba, 7 Aug. 1979 (young fl.), *A.F. Silva et al. 187* (ESA, UEC, VIC); Ubatuba, Estação Experimental de Ubatuba, 16 Oct. 1979 (fr.), *J.Y. Tamashiro & A.F. Silva 209* (IBGE, UEC); Ubatuba, Parque Estadual da Serra do Mar, Núcleo Picinguaba, margens do Rio da Fazenda, 10 Oct. 1992 (fr.), *M. Sanchez & F. Pedroni 17* (HRCB, SPSF); Ubatuba, Parque Estadual da Serra do Mar, Núcleo Picinguaba, 23º20'00.2"S, 44º49'57.6"W, c. 80 m alt., 6 Aug. 2001 (young fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2472* (ESA, LE); idem, 23º20'03.8"S, 44º49'58.6"W, c. 70 m alt., 6 Aug. 2001 (immat. fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2474* (ESA); 23º19'49.1"S, 44º49'50.1"W, c. 120 m alt., 7 Aug. 2001 (young fl.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2476* (ESA, LE, MO). **Locality unknown**: São Paulo?, (cited by Kostermans as a fruit bearing specimen at B†), s.d. (ster.), *F.C. Hoehne s.n.* (SP-23796, SPF-82956); Pilões?, 14 Aug. 1899 (ster.), *Anonymous s.n.* (SP-23799); locality not indicated, s.d. (fr.), *G.M. Nunes 323* (RB-2548, fruit collection).

Cryptocarya sellowiana P.L.R. de Moraes

Paratypes. **BRAZIL**. **Minas Gerais**: Rio Piracicaba, estrada da Barragem, 2 Jun. 2004 (fr.), *A.A. Luz 196* (CVRD); São Gonçalo do Rio Abaixo, EPDA PETI/CEMIG, 4 Aug. 1987 (fr.), *G. Pedralli et al. s.n.* (HXBH-6983).

Cryptocarya subcorymbosa Mez

BRAZIL. **Rio de Janeiro**: Nova Friburgo, "Alto Macahé de Nova Friburgo", 18 Aug. 1890 (in sched.) (young fl.), *A.F.M. Glaziou 18436* (B† – F Neg. No. 3848, BR-880631, C, F-647869, G, K, LE, OUPR-8935, P-00221221, P-00221222, P-00221223, U; type of *Cryptocarya subcorymbosa*); idem, "Alto Macahé de Nova Friburgo", 1890/91 (in sched.) (fl.), *A.F.M. Glaziou 18437* (B† – F Neg. No. 3846, BR-837724, G, K, LE, P-00221224, P-00221225, P-00221226; type of *Cryptocarya minutiflora*); Parque Nacional do Itatiaia, lote do Almirante, alt. ± 950 m, 14 Nov. 1940 (immat. fr.), *W.D. de Barros 105* (HPNI, RB). **São Paulo**: Bananal, Estação Ecológica de Bananal, c. 1100 m alt., s.d. (immat. fr.), *A.G. de Castro s.n.* (UEC-142579); Cunha, Parque Estadual da Serra do Mar, Núcleo Cunha-Indaiá, trilha do Rio Bonito, c. 970 m alt., 10 Feb. 2002 (fr.), *P.L.R. de Moraes 2534* (ESA). **Locality unknown**: without locality, s.d. (fl.), *Anonymous s.n.* (R-61194).

Cryptocarya velloziana P.L.R. de Moraes

Paratypes. **BRAZIL**. **Espírito Santo**: Santa Teresa, Estação Biológica de Santa Lúcia, Trilha Bonita, 12 May 1999 (immat. fr.), *W.P. Lopes et al. 676* (ESA, MBML, UEC; Plate XV, B.); Santa Teresa, Estação Biológica de Santa Lúcia, Trilha do Palmiteiro, 30 Sep. 1999 (immat. fr.), *V. Demuner et al. 55* (MBML, RB, UEC).

Cryptocarya wiedensis P.L.R. de Moraes

Paratypes. **BRAZIL**. **Espírito Santo**: Santa Maria de Jetibá, Rio Nove, 24 Feb. 2000 (fl. bud), *V. Demuner et al. 781*, (MBML); Santa Teresa, Dois Pinheiros, Mata de D. Bonfim, alt. 750 m, 16 Jul. 1998 (immat. fr.), *L.J.C. Kollmann et al. 266* (MBML, SPSF); idem, 16 Jul. 1998 (immat. fr.), *L.J.C. Kollmann et al. 269* (MBML, SPSF) (Plate XVI, B.).

13.3.2. Listed alphabetically by collector's surname

In this section collector information is listed. Surnames of collectors are listed alphabetically and completed with collection number(s) and herbarium of deposit. Species names are here not explicitly mentioned, but are indicated by a number between parentheses; this number corresponds to the number in the numerical list of here above described taxa.

Aguiar, L. *et al.* s.n. (HAS 5996) (1). Aguiar, O.T. de 222 (5); 387 (5); 402 (11); s.n. (SPSF 8072, HRCB 23688) (5). Alvarenga, D. & E.C. Lopes 628 (7). Alves, J. *et al.* 143 (7). Amaral, A.E. s.n. (SP 22991) (7). Amarente, A. s.n. (ESA 14630, UEC 64113) (7). Anderson, M. s.n. (G) (1). Anderson, W.R. *et al.* 35259 (7). Andrade, E.N. de 55 (5). Andrade, P.M. & M.A. Lopes 214 (9). Anonymous s.n. (R 31086) (7). Anonymous s.n. (R 61194) (11). Anonymous s.n. (RB 1538, fruit collection) (9). Anonymous s.n. (RB 60616) (4). Anonymous s.n. (SP 23799) (9). Araújo, F.P.L. 24 (6); s.n. (R 30945) (6); s.n. in Herb. Schwacke 6680 (6). Araujo, G.M. 601 (7); 687 (7); 856 (7). Araujo, I.A. *et al*. 107 (8). Árbocz, G.F. 596 (5); 757 (7); 759 (7); 974 (7). Assis, M.A. *et al.* 743 (5). Assumpção, C.T. de 7510 (7); 7512 (7); 7512-extra (7). Azevedo, M.L.M. & E.C. Lopes 507 (7).

Badini, J. s.n. (OUPR 8925) (5); s.n. (OUPR 8928) (5); s.n. (OUPR 8929) (5); s.n. (OUPR 8930) (5). Baitello, J.B. 231 (5); 246 (5); 250 (5); 324 (5); 374 (5); 378 (5); s.n. (SPSF 6183) (11); s.n. (HRCB 23689, SPSF 8073) (5); s.n. (SPSF 6109) (5). Baitello, J.B. & O.T. de Aguiar s.n. (HRCB 23687, SPSF 8074) (5); s.n. (HRCB 23688, SPSF 8072) (5); s.n. (HRCB 23692, SPSF 8070) (5); s.n. (HRCB 23694, SPSF 8068) (5); s.n. (HRCB 23700, SPSF 6181) (5); s.n. (HRCB 23702, SPSF 8069) (5); s.n. (SPSF 5975, HRCB 23701) (9); s.n. (SPSF 7532) (5); s.n. (SPSF 8071) (5); s.n. (SPSF 8075) (5); s.n. (SPSF 8078, HRCB 23794) (9); s.n. (SPSF 8080) (9). Bandeira, M. s.n. (NY, RB 397) (8); s.n. (CTES 189012, NY, RB 8573, U 0017929, U) (9). Barbosa, E. & L.M. Abe 397 (1). Barreto, K.D. *et al.* 647 (7). Barretto? s.n. (RB 106920) (6). Barros, F. de 1054 (aff. 1); 1151 (5). Barros, F. de & P. Martuscelli 1643 (5). Barros, W.D. de 37 (8); 105 (11); 226 (9); 237 (9); 292 (9); 959 (8). Baumgratz, J.F. *et al.* s.n. (RB 292401) (6). Bausen, E. & M.F. dos Santos 28 (12). Béna, P. 45-N (4). Bernacci, L.C. 171 (7); 305 (7). Bernacci, L.C. *et al.* 376 (aff. 1); 1354 (7); 1469 (7). Bernardi, A.L. 7446 (aff. 4). Blanchet, J.S. s.n. (G) (3). Bondar, G. P66 (F 1187458) (4); s.n. (F 1187404) (4). Borgo, M. & C. Giongo 210 (5). Braga, B. 21 (5); s.n. (SPSF 20090) (5); s.n. (SPSF 6218) (9). Braga, J.M.A. *et al.* s.n. (ESA 76603, RB 358585) (cf. 12); s.n. (ESA 76608, RB 358587) (9); s.n. (ESA 76607, RB 358589) (8). Brown, K.S., Jr. s.n. (UEC 50341) (1). Buck, P. s.n. (PACA 37179) (1). Butzke, A. s.n. (HUCS 11583) (1).

Cacerelli, F. s.n. (RB 184189) (6). Camargo, O.R. 1153 (1). Campos, E.P. s.n. (ESA 76794, VIC 26057) (5). Campos, J.M. & P.F. Leite 15 (1); 27 (1). Carauta, J.P.P. *et al.* 6209 (6). Caruzo, J. s.n. (RB 304764, SPSF 16903) (8). Carvalho, D.A. *et al.* s.n. (ESAL 13555) (7). Castro, A.G. de s.n. (UEC 142579) (11). Castro, R.M. *et al*. 640 (6). Cavalheiro, A.J. s.n. (73091) (7); s.n. (ESA 73092) (7); s.n. (ESA 73093) (7); s.n. (ESA 73094) (7); s.n. (ESA 73095) (7); s.n. (ESA 73096) (7); s.n. (ESA 73097) (7). Cavalheiro, A.J. *et al*. s.n. (FUEL 23920, SJRP 21658) (7). Cesar, O. s.n. (ESA 67414, HRCB 3225) (7); s.n. (ESA 67415, HRCB 3279) (7); s.n. (ESA 67416, HRCB 3028) (7); s.n. (HRCB 2414) (7); s.n. (HRCB 3226) (5). Cielo Filho, R. & F.S. Chiste 25 (7); 48 (7). Cielo Filho, R. & H.M. Watanabe 286 (7). Clarke, D. 4834 (4); 8889 (4). Colli, S. *et al.* s.n. (FUEL 12070) (1). Cominote, J. 112 (8). Cordeiro, I. *et al.* 786 (9); 1598 (6); 1607 (5); 1608 (9); 1611 (5). Correia, C.M.B. *et al.* s.n. (RB 292394) (5). Costa, B. s.n. (HRCB 23696, SPSF 6222) (5); s.n. (SPSF 8136) (5); s.n. (SPSF 8143) (5). Costa, L.V. *et al.* s.n. (BHCB 22380) (9). Cunha, M.A. s.n. (HRCB 23697, SPSF 6223) (5); s.n. (RB 102636) (5). s.n. (RB 95592, SPSF 4385) (9). Custódio Filho, A. & A.H. Gentry 4644 (9).

Damazio, L. s.n. (OUPR 8931) (5); s.n. (OUPR 8932) (5); s.n. (RB 48687-2 sheets) (5). Demuner, V. *et al.* 55 (12); 781 (13). Dias, A.C. s.n. (ESA 27982, HRCB 23705, MBM 166573, SPSF 16471) (5). Dias, M.C. *et al*. s.n. (FUEL 12965) (1). Dionisio & Octávio 35 (5); s.n. (RB 3330, fruit collection) (5). Duarte, A.P. 4919 (8); 4990 (8); 5300 (8); 5492 (8); 5592 (7); 6410 (7); 7991 (8); s.n. (RB 865, fruit collection) (9). Duarte, A.P. & E. Pereira 8451 (9). Ducke, A. & D.A. Lima 87 (7). Dusén, P.K.H. 13862 (1); s.n. (NY 814738) (1); s.n. (NY 197667) (5); s.n. (NY 197668) (5). Dutra, J. 282 (1).

Equipe de Fitossociologia do CNEC s.n. (ESA 65523) (7). Esteves, R. 16 (5). Evangelista, P.L. *et al.* 348 (6).

Faria, J. & M. Rocha s.n. (ESAL 12478) (7). Farias, D.S. *et al.* 80 (8). Farney, C.F. *et al.* 3079 (5). Fernandes, H.Q.B. 2418 (1); 2602 (1). Ferreira, J.A. *et al*. s.n. (FUEL 25381) (1). Ferreira, W.M. & G. Thedei 61 (7). Filho, A.A. s.n. (SMDB 5653) (1). Filho, E.A. & T.J. Caruso 125 (5). Folli, D.A. 88 (9); 320 (3); 1368 (1); 4942 (9). França, G.S. & J.R. Stehmann 152 (7). Friderichs s.n. (PACA 32894) (1). Fróes, R.L. 33361 (5); 33968 (7). Furlan, D.A.S. s.n. (ESAL 15519) (7).

Galetti, M. *et al.* 114 (5); 1122 (1). Gamerro, J.C. & M. Toursarkissian 154 (1). Gandolfi, S. & C.M. Attanasio s.n. (ESA 76143) (7). Gandolfi, S. & F.C. Antoniolli s.n. (ESA 33508) (7). Gatti, J. 37 (9). Gibbs, P.E. & H.F. Leitão Filho s.n. (MBM 49228, 59469, MG 60908, UB 2/88/00, UEC 6098) (7). Glaziou, A.F.M. 120 (8); 819 (9); 1516 (8); 14205 (9); 18436 (11); 18437 (11); 19801 (9); 20443 (5). Góes, O.C. & O. Alves 122 (9). Gomes, C.T.M. 2129 (5). Gomes, B.Z. 161 (7). Gomes, J. 253 (5); 258 (5). Gomes, V. 2811 (3). Gonzaga, L. s.n. (SPSF 6367) (5). Goulding, M. 1117 (4). Granville, J.J. de *et al.* 12011 (4); T-1138 (4). Grenand, P. 1451 (4). Grenand, P. & M.F. Prévost 2016 (4). Guapiassu, M. *et al.* 196 (5). Guedes, R. *et al.* 2215 (6); 2235 (5); 2444 (9); s.n. (RB 292194) (8). Guerra, F. & Octávio s.n. (RB 48095) (6). Guilaumon, J.R. s.n. (SPSF 7782) (9); s.n. (SPSF 7783) (9); s.n. (SPSF 7809) (9); s.n. (SPSF 7810) (9); s.n. (SPSF 7831) (9). Gurgel, L. 14660 (1); 14665 (1); 16111 (1); sn. (MO 3514572, NY, RB 46382) (1). Gusman, A.B. & M.H. Pires 2174 (7).

Hagelund, K. 6745 D. 61-11 (1). Handro, O. 960 (5). Hashimoto, M.Y. 31 (7). Hatschbach, G.G. 5175 (5); 9392 (1); 12505 (5); 12799 (1); 14374 (5); 18397 (1); 18693 (5); 19455 (1); 21052 (1); 24027 (5); 26890)1); 33771 (1); 36657 (5); 37305 (1); 40325 (1); 43951 (5); 44908 (1); 48552 (1). Hatschbach, G.G. & A. Manosso 50354 (1). Hatschbach, G.G. & J.M. Silva 53732 (1); 55766 (1); 61401 (1). Hatschbach, G.G. & O.S. Ribas 51890 (1). Hatschbach, G.G. *et al.* 13878 (1); 58221 (9). Heringer, E.P. 907 (5); 913 (6); 2795 (5). Heringer, E.P. *et al.* 1603 (7); 2817 (7); 3074 (7); 5309 (7); 5346 (7); 5406 (7); 5510 (7). Hoehne, F.C. s.n. (COL 304254, E 00109555, 00109556, 00109557, F 895776, HB 52161, 53855, HBG, K, MBM 47116, MO 3600631, 2226011, NY, SP 28200-2 sheets, SPF 130381, RB 110591, U 0017924) (7); s.n. (ESA 71656, HAS 83186, MO 2225999, SP 28512, SPF 83110) (5); s.n. (CTES 231434, HB 52160, RB 119518, SP 28395, SPF 83113) (5); s.n. (RB 1520, fruit collection) (7); s.n. (SP 19506) (7); s.n. (SP 23796, SPF 82956) (9); s.n. (SP 23802) (5); s.n. (SPF 83114) (5). Hoehne, W. 6186 (2). Hogdson, A. 3 (5).

Ignácio, J. s.n. (BO, RB 91276) (6). Ivanauskas, N.M. 278 (5); 353 (5); 472 (5); 561 (5); 752 (9); 757 (5); 846 (9). Ivanauskas, N.M. *et al.* 1967 (7).

Jardim, J.G. *et al.* 1263 (aff. 4). Jarenkow, J.A. & R. Zachia 2162 (1). Jaster, C.D. *et al.* 135 (1); 139 (1); 142 (1). Jesus, F.P.R. 22 (7). Junius, C. & M. Hudson s.n. (RB 352814) (9).

Kawall, M. & L. Rossi 71 (6). Kirizawa, M. 1704 (5); 2536 (9). Kleger, A. 339 (1); 1382 (1); 1390 (1). Klein, R.M. 3 (HBR 9366) (1); 3 (RB 95535) (1); 4 (5); 1223 (1); 1736 (1); 1861 (1); 2314 (1); 3184 (1); 3187 (1); 3647 (1); 3960 (1); 4009 (1); 4245 (1); 8153 (1). Klein, R.M. & A. Bresolin 10120 (1); 10733 (1). Klein, R.M. & U.G. Eskuche 1751 (1); 19-99 (1). Klein, R.M. *et al.* 7690 (1); 7692 (1); 7988 (1). Kollmann, L.J.C. & E. Bausen 4413 (8). Kollmann, L.J.C. *et al.* 266 (13); 269 (13); 815 (9); 1840 (1); 2013 (9); 2464 (13); 4186 (6). Konno, T. *et al.* 135

(6). Koscinsky, M. 152 (5). Kozera, C. & V.A.O. Dittrich 349 (1). Krukoff, B.A. 6356 [RB 60616 mixed 4 and *Ocotea cernua*, nec alibi (*O. cernua*)]. Kubitzki, K. *et al.* 81-10 (11); 81-20 (5). Kuhlmann, J.G. 39 (6); 117 (RB 1533 fruit collection) (3); 355 (5); 2118 (4); 2148 (5); s.n. (F 1843489, MO 3514547, NY, RB 91286) (8); s.n. (HBG, MO 3464092, RB 170940) (5); s.n. (INPA 140061, RB 13966, SPF 83117) (3); s.n. (RB 1522, fruit collection) (5); s.n. (RB 1523, fruit collection) (9); s.n. (RB 1525, fruit collection) (5); s.n. (RB 1527 fruit collection) (3); s.n. (RB 1537, fruit collection; RB 269153) (9); s.n. (RB 1576, fruit collection) (9); s.n. (RB 2926, fruit collection) (9); s.n. (RB 3190 fruit collection) (3); s.n. (RB fruit collection n. 2727; *C. jacarepaguensis* Vattimo-Gil); s.n. (VIC 1525) (5). Kuhlmann, J.G. & A.P. Duarte s.n. (CTES 189010, F 1843490, K, MG 66779, MO 3513504, NY, RB 41492) (9). Kuhlmann, M. 2775 (9); 3217 (5); 3219 (2); 4001 (7); s.n. (CEPEC 75670, F 2194548, HRCB 29912, MBM 215860, NY, SP 234583, SPSF 19905) (5). Kuhlmann, M. & E. Kuehn 1200 (7). Kurtz, B.C. *et al.* s.n. (RB 304759) (9); s.n. (RB 304760) (6); s.n. (RB 304765) (5); s.n. (RB 304767) (5); s.n. (RB 304767) (8).

Leitão Filho, H.F. 497 (7); 1291 (9); s.n. (SPSF 14141) (7). Leitão Filho, H.F. *et al.* s.n. (FUEL 13631, HEPH 7455-1, UEC 20900) (7). Leite, E.C. 419 (1). Leite, E.C. & A. Oliveira 90 (7); 257 (5). Leite, J.E. 459 (1); 536 (1). Leoni, L.S. 1905 (5). Lescure, J.P. 356 (4). Lima, H.C. de *et al.* 2180 (6); 2499 (8); 3691 (5); 4312 (5); 5745 (6); s.n. (ESA 76605, RB 358590) (6); s.n. (RB 310214) (6). Lima, I.V. *et al.* 440 (7); 445 (7); 463 (7). Lima, O.S. *et al.* 1 (1). Lima Paixão, J. *et al.* 17 (3). Lindeman, J.C. s.n. (HAS 83184, ICN 28436) (1); Lindemann, J.C. & J.H. de Haas 215 (5); 1856 (5). Lombardi, J.A. 135 (5). Lopes, B. s.n. (HRCB 23695, 23699, SPSF 16619) (9). Lopes, M.A. & P.M. Andrade 430 (9). Lopes, W.P. *et al.* 676 (12). Lourteig, A. 2326 (1); 2329 (1). Lund, P.W. s.n. (439?) (C) (7). Luschnath, B. 1835 (LE) (8); s.n. (KIEL) (8). Luz, A.A. 77 (3); 138 (7); 196 (10).

Maciel, U.N. & C.S. Rosário 1739 (4). Magalhães Gomes, C.T. s.n. (OUPR 8933) (5). Manuel, L. *et al.* s.n. (E 00109554, ESAL 12417) (7). Marques, M.C.M. & AP.B. Salvalaggio s.n. (UPCB 29456) (1). Martau, L. *et al.* s.n. (HAS 5921) (1); s.n. (HAS 8715) (1); s.n. (HAS 8733) (1). Martin, J. s.n. (BM, K) (4). Martinelli, G. & S. Pessoa 10501 (8); 10510 (6); 10517 (6). Martinelli, G. *et al.* 10137 (8); 10173 (8); 13324 (8). Martius, C.F.P von s.n. (M) (5). Matthes, L.A.F. 139-A (7); 443-A (7); 462-A (7); 892-D (7). Mattos, A. & L. Labouriau s.n. (MO 3514571, RB 63294) (1). Mattos, J. 15615 (5). Mattos, J. & Model 26407 (1). Mattos, J. & N. Silveira 24077 (1). Mattos, L.A. & J.L. Hage 94 (8). Medri, M.E. *et al*. s.n. (FUEL 17539) (1). Mélinon, M. 109 (4); s.n. (P; H. van der Werff, pers. comm.) (4); s.n. [B†, (F Neg. No. 3843)] (4). Mello, J.S. s.n. (SP 35082) (7). Mello Barreto, H.L. 1784 (3); 1805 (5). Melo, M.R.F. & A. Atanásio 723 (5). Melo, M.R.F. & A. Penina 742 (5). Miers, J. 4274 (9); 4275 (5); s.n. (BM) (9); s.n. (BM 648729, fruit collection) (9). Miotto, S. 31 (1). Molino, J.F. 1923 (4). Monteiro, M.T. 22684 (7). Monteiro, P.P. 84 (7). Moraes, P.L.R. de 25 (5); 31 (5); 62 (5); 109 (5); 195 (5); 198 (5); 259 (5); 485 (5); 492 (5); 509 (5); 572 (5); 629 (5); 689 (5); 690 (5); 758 (5); 902 (5); 906 (5); 982 (5); 984 (5); 985 (5); 986 (5); 1005 (5); 1009 (5); 1010 (5); 1011 (5); 1012 (5); 1013 (5); 1015 (5); 1016 (5); 1018 (5); 1056 (5); 1214 (5); 1226 (5); 1227 (5); 1228 (5); 1229 (5); 1230 (5); 1231 (5); 1234 (5); 1235 (5); 1236 (5); 1237 (5); 1239 (5); 1240 (5); 1241 (5); 1242 (5); 1243 (2); 1245 (5); 1246 (5); 1247 (5); 1248 (5); 1250 (5); 1251 (5); 1252 (2); 1253 (5); 1254 (2); 1255 (5); 1256 (5); 1257 (2); 1259 (5); 1260 (5); 1261 (5); 1262 (2); 1263 (5); 1264 (2); 1265 (5); 1267 (5); 1268 (5); 1269 (5); 1961 (5); 2100 (7); 2101 (7); 2102 (7); 2103 (7); 2110 (7); 2113 (7); 2114 (7); 2115 (7); 2116 (7); 2117 (7); 2119 (7); 2120 (7); 2121 (7); 2122 (7); 2141 (5); 2154 (3); 2155 (6); 2156 (6); 2157 (5); 2181 (7); 2187 (7); 2190 (7); 2192 (7); 2193 (7); 2194 (7); 2203 (7); 2204 (7); 2205 (7); 2206 (7); 2207 (7); 2208 (7); 2209 (7); 2217 (5); 2225 (aff. 1); 2230 (9); 2231 (9); 2233 (9); 2234 (9); 2236 (9); 2237 (7); 2238 (7); 2239 (7); 2240 (7); 2241 (7); 2242 (7); 2243 (aff. 1); 2244 (aff. 1); 2245 (aff. 1); 2250 (7); 2251 (7); 2252 (7); 2253 (7); 2254 (7); 2255 (7); 2256 (7); 2257 (7); 2258 (7); 2259 (7); 2260 (7); 2261 (7); 2262 (7); 2263 (7); 2264 (7); 2265 (7); 2266 (7); 2267 (7); 2269 (7); 2270 (7); 2271 (7); 2273 (7); 2274 (7); 2275 (7); 2276 (7); 2277 (7); 2278 (7); 2279 (7); 2280 (7); 2281 (7); 2282 (7); 2284 (7); 2285 (7);

2286 (7); 2287 (7); 2290 (7); 2292 (7); 2294 (7); 2295 (1); 2296 (1); 2297 (1); 2298 (1); 2302 (9); 2303 (9); 2304 (9); 2305 (9); 2306 (9); 2307 (7); 2308 (7); 2311 (2); 2313 (2); 2316 (2); 2323 (2); 2324 (2); 2325 (2); 2326 (2); 2327 (2); 2329 (2); 2340 (5); 2342 (7); 2344 (7); 2347 (7); 2348 (7); 2349 (7); 2350 (7); 2351 (7); 2352 (7); 2353 (7); 2354 (7); 2355 (7); 2356 (7); 2357 (7); 2358 (7); 2359 (7); 2366 (7); 2367 (7); 2368 (7); 2369 (7); 2375 (7); 2376 (7); 2379 (7); 2381 (aff. 1); 2382 (aff. 1); 2383 (aff. 1); 2384 (aff. 1); 2385 (aff. 1); 2387 (aff. 1); 2388 (aff. 1); 2389 (aff. 1); 2390 (aff. 1); 2391 (aff. 1); 2392 (aff. 1); 2393 (aff. 1); 2394 (aff. 1); 2395 (aff. 1); 2396 (aff. 1); 2397 (aff. 1); 2398 (aff. 1); 2399 (aff. 1); 2400 (aff. 1); 2401 (aff. 1); 2402 (aff. 1); 2403 (aff. 1); 2404 (aff. 1); 2405 (aff. 1); 2406 (aff. 1); 2407 (aff. 1); 2408 (2); 2409 (5); 2410 (5); 2411 (5); 2412 (5); 2414 (5); 2416 (5); 2419 (5); 2421 (9); 2422 (9); 2423 (9); 2424 (aff. 1); 2426 (6); 2427 (6); 2428 (9); 2429 (5); 2430 (5); 2434 (5); 2435 (5); 2439 (5); 2440 (5); 2442 (5); 2443 (5); 2444 (5); 2445 (5); 2446 (9); 2448 (5); 2449 (6); 2450 (6); 2451 (6); 2452 (5); 2454 (6); 2455 (6); 2456 (3); 2457 (6); 2458 (6); 2464 (9); 2465 (8); 2466 (6); 2467 (6); 2468 (6); 2469 (6); 2470 (9); 2471 (5); 2472 (9); 2473 (5); 2474 (9); 2475 (5); 2476 (9); 2477 (9); 2478 (5); 2481 (2); 2482 (2); 2483 (2); 2484 (2); 2488 (7); 2489 (7); 2490 (aff. 1); 2495 (7); 2498 (7); 2500 (7); 2501 (7); 2502 (7); 2505 (5); 2506 (7); 2507 (5); 2516 (5); 2518 (5); 2519 (7); 2520 (7); 2523 (5); 2534 (11); 2535 (11); 2536 (2); 2537 (5); 2538 (5); 2539 (5); 2541 (9); 2542 (5); 2551 (7); 2553 (5); 2554 (5); 2555 (5); 2556 (5); 2564 (2); 2565 (9); 2570 (2); s.n. (ESA 17546) (5); s.n. (ESA 17547) (5); s.n. (ESA 17548) (5); s.n. (ESA 17549) (5); s.n. (ESA 17550) (5); s.n. (ESA 17551) (5); s.n. (ESA 17552) (5); s.n. (ESA 17553) (5); s.n. (ESA 17554) (5); s.n. (ESA 17555) (5); s.n. (ESA 17556) (5); s.n. (ESA 7118, HRCB 15350) (5); s.n. (ESA 73103) (5); s.n. (ESA 7508) (5); s.n. (ESA 7510) (5); s.n. (HRCB 14283) (5); s. n. (HRCB 23824) (5). Moraes, P.L.R. de & S.F.M. de Oliveira 2504 (1). Moraes, P.L.R. de *et al.* 2333 (1); 2334 (1); 2335 (1); 2543 (1); 2544 (1). Morawetz, W. 13-22875 (5). Moricand, M.E. 113 (4). Mosén, C.W.H. 4357 (7); 4358 (7). Mota, R. s.n. (RB 1524, fruit collection).

Nakajima, J.N. *et al.* 92 (7). Nave, A.G. *et al.* 1062 (7). Nettos, D.A.M. *et al.* 285 (7); 286 (7). Neves, G. *et al.* 4 (6). Nicolau, S.A. & H.G. Souza 827 (9); 828 (9). Nicolau, S.A. & J.R. Manna de Deus 882 (9); 884 (9); 887 (5); 898 (6). Nicolau, S.A. *et al.* 382 (9); 389 (9); 871 (9); 872 (9); 874 (5); 875 (9); 876 (5); 877 (9); 955 (9); 958 (9); 960 (5); 961 (9); 962 (5); 1054 (5); 1055 (5); 1060 (6); 1799 (7). Nilson, A.D. 88 (1); 290 (1). Nitikman, L.Z. 105 (7); 106 (7); 107 (7); 173 (7); 174 (7); 175 (7). Nobrega, M.G. & F.P.R. Jesus 891 (7). Nobrega, M.G. *et al.* 121 (7); 135 (7); 340 (7); 628 (7); 630 (7). Nunes, G.M. 191 (6); 229 (5); 323 (RB 2548, fruit collection) (9); s.n. (RB 28006, U 0017931) (9).

Occhioni, P. 393 (9); 3726 (1); 6305 (9); 6523 (9); s.n. (RB 3749, fruit collection) (8). Oldeman, R.A.A. 1220 (4); 1783 (4); 1872 (4); 2494 (4); 2711 (4); B-982 (4); B-1053 (4); B-1798 (4); B-1808 (4); T-757 (4). Oliveira, A.A. de *et al.* 3649 (5). Oliveira, C.A.L. 8 (9); 1044 (8); 1103 (8). Oliveira, C.A.L. & E.F. Paciornik 543 (8); 879 (8). Oliveira, C.A.L. *et al.* 1080 (9). Oliveira, P.E.M. s.n. (HUFU 7241) (7). Oliveira, P.P. 265A (6); 391 (6). Oliveira, R.R. s.n. (GUA 44778, MO 05067189) (9). Oliveira, R.R *et al.* 1459 (8). Oliveira Filho, A.T. *et al.* s.n. (ESAL 13252, UEC 142307) (10). Otero, L.S. s.n. (RB 130347).

Paciornik, E.F. *et al.* 3850 (8); 3858 (9). Pacheco, C. s.n. (IAC 18044) (7). Pagano, S.N. 343 (7); 353 (7). Pardo, C.S. 683 (5); 1419 (9). Paulino Filho, H.F. s.n. (ESA 13066, SPSF 11163, UEC) (7). Peckolt, T. 36 (3); 166 (3). Pedralli, G. 8 (1); s.n. (ICN 43036) (1); s.n. (ICN 45167) (1); s.n. (ICN 47061) (1); s.n. (ICN 47187) (1); s.n. (ICN 47327) (1); s.n. (ICN 48221, RB 248858) (1); s.n. (PEL 8560) (1); s.n. (PEL 8582) (1). Pedralli, G. *et al.* s.n. (HXBH 6983) (10); s.n. (ICN 48899) (1). Pelizzaro, P. *et al.* s.n. (HAS 477) (1); s.n. (ICN 21724) (1). Pereira, A. *et al.* 1753 (7). Pereira, B.A.S. 757 (7); 1330 (7). Pereira, B.A.S. *et al.* 2021 (7). Pereira, E. *et al.* 4455 (9). Pereira, F.B. 29/77 (7); 45/59 (6). Pessoal do Horto Florestal s.n. (BO, CEPEC 38382, INPA 140018, MBM 105865, MO 3512931, NY, RB 91282) (9); s.n. (BO, COL 327938, F 1857681, HBG, INPA 140019, NY, RB 91283, RB 176662) (9); s.n. (BO, MO 3514548, NY, RB 91287) (8); s.n. (RB 19910) (8); s.n. (BO, RB 91275) (8); s.n. (BO, RB

91284) (8); s.n. (BO, RB 91288) (9). Pickel, D.B.J. 5625 (7); s.n. (HRCB 23698, RB 103231, SPSF 3517) (9); s.n. (RB 103232, SPSF 2862) (9); s.n. (SPSF 1234) (5); s.n. (SPSF 3077) (9). Pimenta, J.A. s.n. (FUEL 11736) (1). Pimenta, J.A. *et al.* s.n. (FUEL 11740) (1); s.n. (FUEL 17144) (7); s.n. (FUEL 17538) (1); s.n. (FUEL 17549) (1). Pinheiro, R.S. 1107 (5). Pires, J.M. & N.T. Silva 1388 (4); 1389 (4). Pires, J.M. *et al.* s.n. (HB 47127, IAN 114027, MG 28733, NY 51511, U 0017933, UB 39146) (4); s.n. (HBG, IAN 114070, MG 129420, MO 3430082, NY 51568) (4); s.n. (MG 30558) (4). Pohl, J.B.E. s.n. (BR 837721) (5). Poliquesi, C.B. *et al.* 501 (1). Porto, M.L. *et al.* s.n. (ICN 28434) (1); s.n. (ICN 28435) (1). Porto, P.C. 815 (9). Possette, R.F.S. & O.S. Ribas s.n. (UPCB 50489) (1). Pott, A. & A. Miguel 5995 (1). Prance, G.T. *et al.* 25443 (4). Prévost, M.F. & P. Grenand 926 (4). Proença, C. 1090 (7).

Quinet, A. 11/71 (5); 17/64 (9). Quintet, A. *et al* 634 (8).

Rambo, B. 31030 (1); 31821 (1); 40290 (1); 44664 (1); 44912 (1); 44922 (1); 44998 (1); 45780 (1); 56699 (1); 64360 (1). Ramos, A.E. 423 (7); 561 (7). Ramos, A.E. *et al.* 360 (7); s.n. (HEPH 9968-6) (7); s.n. (HEPH 9990-2) (7). Ratter, J.A. *et al.* 3887 (7); 3889 (7); 3890 (7). Regnell, A.F. II-240 (7); III-1722 (7). Reitz, R. & R.M. Klein 1756 (1); 2150 (5); 2239 (5); 2381 (1); 2413 (1); 2580 (1); 2633 (1); 3982 (5); 4588 (5); 7206 (1); 7523 (1); 8363 (1); 8581 (1); 9463 (1); 9533 (1); 10745 (1); 11443 (1); 11446 (1); 11656 (1); 14117 (1); 16623 (1). Ribas, O.S. & E. Barbosa 406 (1). Ribeiro, R. & A.H. Gentry 1047 (9); 1053 (8); 1055 (8). Ribeiro, R. *et al.* 1003 (8); 1006 (9); 1020 (9); 1144 (8); 1168 (8); 1671 (9); 1725 (5). Richter, H.G. 12 (1); 33 (1); 34 (1); 35 (1); 37 (5); 38 (5); 44 (5); 86 (1); 93 (1). Riedel, L. 485 (8); 770 [*Rhodostemonodaphne macrocalyx* (Meisner) Rohwer ex Madriñán]; s.n. (F, GOET, K, L, LE, NY, OXF, U) (5); s.n. (G, K, L 0036201, LE, NY 00354874, NY 00354875, OXF) (3); s.n. (GOET, K, L, LE, NY) (6); s.n. (G, K, LE) (8); s.n. (NY) (5). Riedel, L. & B. Luschnath s.n. (NY) (5). Riedel, L. & G.H. von Langsdorff 651 (US 1573770) (5). Robim, M.J. 588 (1). Rodrigues, A. s.n. (SPSF 8116) (9). Rodrigues, R.R. *et al*. s.n. (ESA 23307, HRCB 20790, 29907, SPF 105792, UEC 33434, 72546) (aff. 1). Rossi, L. & E.A. Anunciação 1381 (5). Rossi, L. & S. Romaniuc Neto 824 (7); 860 (7). Rotta, E. 159 (1).

Sabatier, D. 1083 (4). Sampaio, A.B. *et al.* 143 (7). Sampaio, A.N. 314 (7). Sampaio, J.J. 27 (6). Sanchez, M. & F. Pedroni 13 (5); 13-A (5); 17 (9); 17A (9); s.n. (ESA 76645, UEC 87981) (5); s.n. (ESA 76646, UEC 87980) (5); s.n. (SPSF 16226) (9); s.n. (UEC 88172) (9); s.n. (UEC 88186) (9); s.n. (UEC 88187) (9). Santin, D. & R. Cielo Filho s.n. (UEC 79956) (7). Santin, D. *et al.* s.n. (ESA 76647, UEC 71381) (7). Santos, K. 82 (7); 82A (7); 86 (7); 173 (7). Santos, T.S. 2058 (9); 2811 (5). Savassi, A.P. *et al.* 245 (2). Schultz, A.R.H. 602 (1); 1259 (1); 1260 (1); 1587 (1); 2680 (1). Schwacke, C.A.W. 3364 (7); 7326 (8); 10924 (6); s.n. (BHCB 842) (5); s.n. (OUPR 8926) (8). Sehnem, A. 2284 (1); 3742 (1); 4150 (1). Sellow, F. 213 (1); 4495 (1); s.n. (1375) (CGE, E 109558, F 619557, HAL 101917, K, KIEL, L 0246990, L 0246991, LE, US 00811475) (7); s.n. (F-646890) (1). Sena, J.C.C. 119 (OUPR 8927) (5). Serviço Florestal do Brasil 353 (RB 110592) (5). Serviço Florestal do Estado 24 (RB 33073) (5). Silva, A.F. 135 (5); 165 (5). Silva, A.F. *et al.* 187 (9). Silva, F. *et al.* 29 (7); 111 (7); 139 (7); 149 (7); 151 (7); 163 (7); 178 (7); 179 (7); 182 (7); 183 (7); 184 (7). Silva, F.C. da s.n. (UPCB 13104) (5). Silva, F.C. *et al.* 1827 (7); s.n. (FUEL 11756) (1). Silva, J.C.S. s.n. (RB 5714, fruit collection) (7). Silva, J.M. & L.M. Abe 3166 (1). Silva, N.T. 5537 (4). Silva, P.E.N. 13 (7). Silva, S.J.G. da *et al*. 125 (aff. 1). Silva, S.M. *et al*. s.n. (FUEL 11755) (1). Silva Jr., M.C. s.n. (E 00109553) (7). Silva Neto, S.J. *et al.* s.n. (RB 358588) (5). Silveira, R.G. & M.L.G. Lisboa s.n. (CESJ 27828) (7). Simão-Bianchini, R. *et al.* 681 (7). Skorupa, L.A. & M.L. Saito 1237 (7); 1332 (7); 1356 (7). 1409 (7). Smith, L.B. & R.M. Klein 7528 (1); 10503 (1); 10816 (1); 13266 (1); 13289 (1). Smith, L.B. & R. Reitz 8867 (1); 12799 (1). Soares, Z. *et al.* s.n. (HAS 8730) (1); s.n. (HAS 8748) (1); s.n. (HAS 8834) (1). Sobral, M. 338 (1); 340 (1); 481 (1); s.n. (ICN 42628) (1); s.n. (ICN 47041) (1). Solórzano, A. *et a*l. 41 (9). Souza, H.M. de s.n. (IAC 19029) (7); s.n. (CTES 189014, IAC 20703) (7). Souza, W.S. & L.S. Marconi 1269 (1).

Takahashi, A. *et al.* 297 (9). Tamashiro, J.Y. & A.F. Silva 209 (9). Tamashiro, J.Y. *et al.* 175 (7); 179 (7); 792 (7); 966 (7); 979 (7); 1177 (7). Tameirão Neto, E. 2714 (6). Tameirão Neto, E. & M.S. Werneck 1147 (7); 1148 (7). Theissen, L. 744 (1). Thomas, W.W. *et al.* 4752 (4). Thomaz, L.D. 1058 (12); 1182 (1); 1199 (1); 1254 (12). Thomé, J.W. s.n. (HAS 1069) (1); s.n. (HAS 809) (1). Toniato, M.T. 110 (6). Torres, R.B. s.n. (IAC 32203) (9). Torres, R.B. *et al.* 465 (5). Tressens, S.G. & V. Maruñak 5684 (1). Tressens, S.G. *et al.* 5604 (1); 5693 (1).

Uchoa, A.M. 15 (7). Ule, E. 4859 (9). Urbanetz, C. *et al.* 217 (9).

Valente, I. *et al.* 237 (7); 244 (7). Vecchi, O. 204 (7); 219 (7). Veloso, H.P. 3 (5). Vervloet, R.R. *et al.* 732 (9). Viani, R.A.G. *et al.* 418 (7). Vianna, M. *et al.* s.n. (HUCS 8209) (1).

Wachenheim, G. 68 (4). Warming, J.E.B. 684/1, 684/2, 684/3, 684/4 (7); s.n. (C) (7); s.n. (C) (7). Widgren, J.F. 394 (7); 395 (7).

Zangaro Filho, W. *et al.* s.n. (FUEL 12071) (1). Zerbini, G. & J. Baugarten 14 (7). Ziller, S.R. & A.C. Slovanski 576 (5). Ziller, S.R. 655 (1). Ziller, S.R. & W. Maschio 783 (5); 1022 (5); 1388 (5). Ziparro, V.B. *et al.* 422 (5); 820 (1).

13.4. Taxonomic index

Page numbers that hold taxa descriptions are put in bold.

13.5. Plates

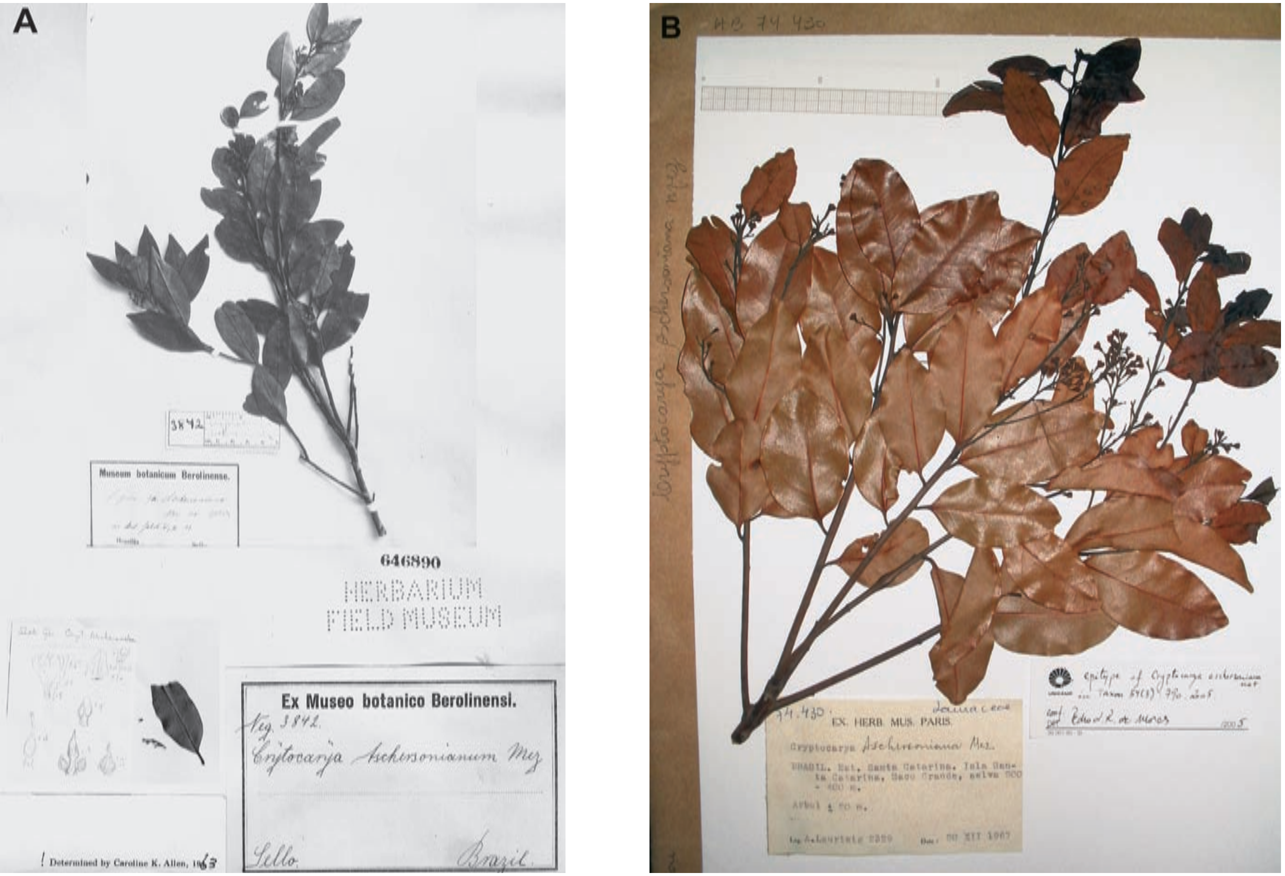


Plate I. A. Lectotype of *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez: *F. Sellow s.n.* (F-646890), mounted with the Photo F Neg. No. 3842 and fragments from B†, © Field Museum of Natural History. B. Epitype of *C. aschersoniana* Mez: *A. Lourteig 2329* (HB-74430) (Photograph by P.L.R. de Moraes).

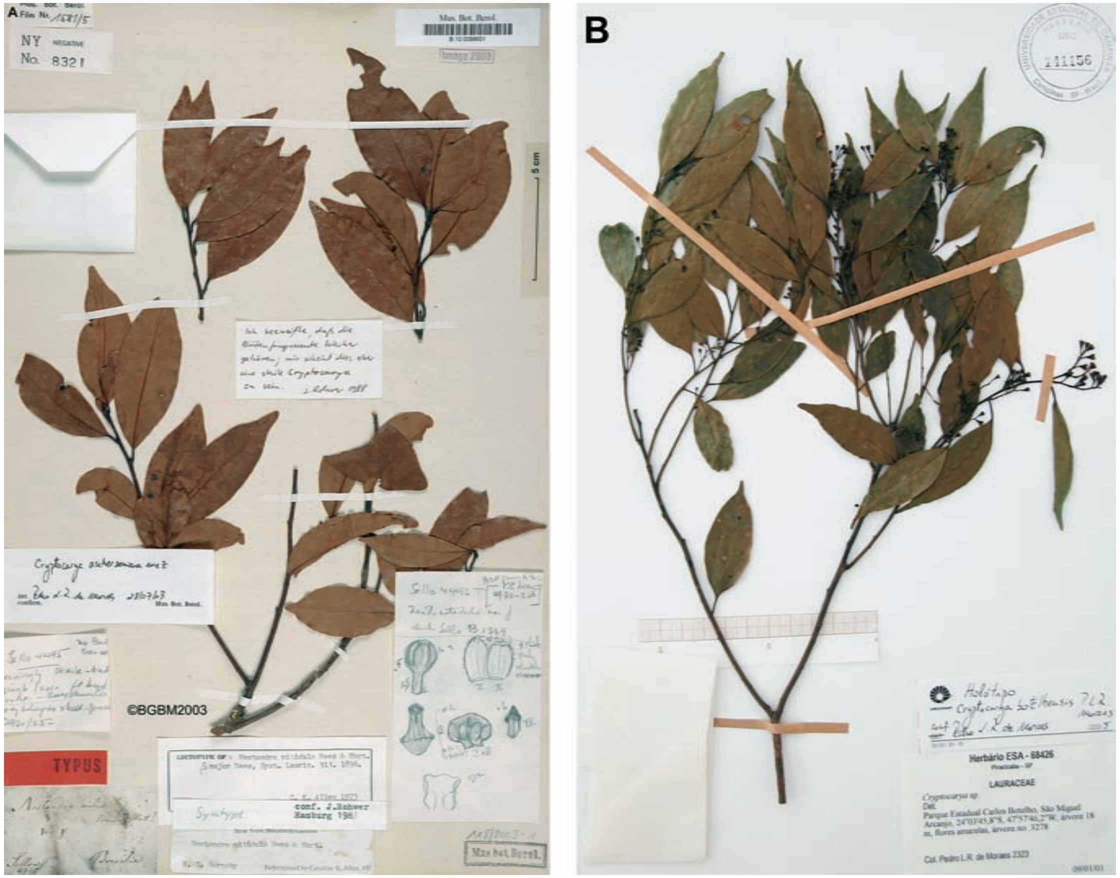


Plate II. A. *Cryptocarya aschersoniana* Mez: *F. Sellow 4495* (B-100088601), © Botanischer Garten und Botanisches Museum Berlin-Dahlem, FU Berlin. B. Holotype of *Cryptocarya botelhensis* P.L.R. de Moraes: *P.L.R. de Moraes 2323* (UEC-141156) (Photograph by P.L.R. de Moraes).

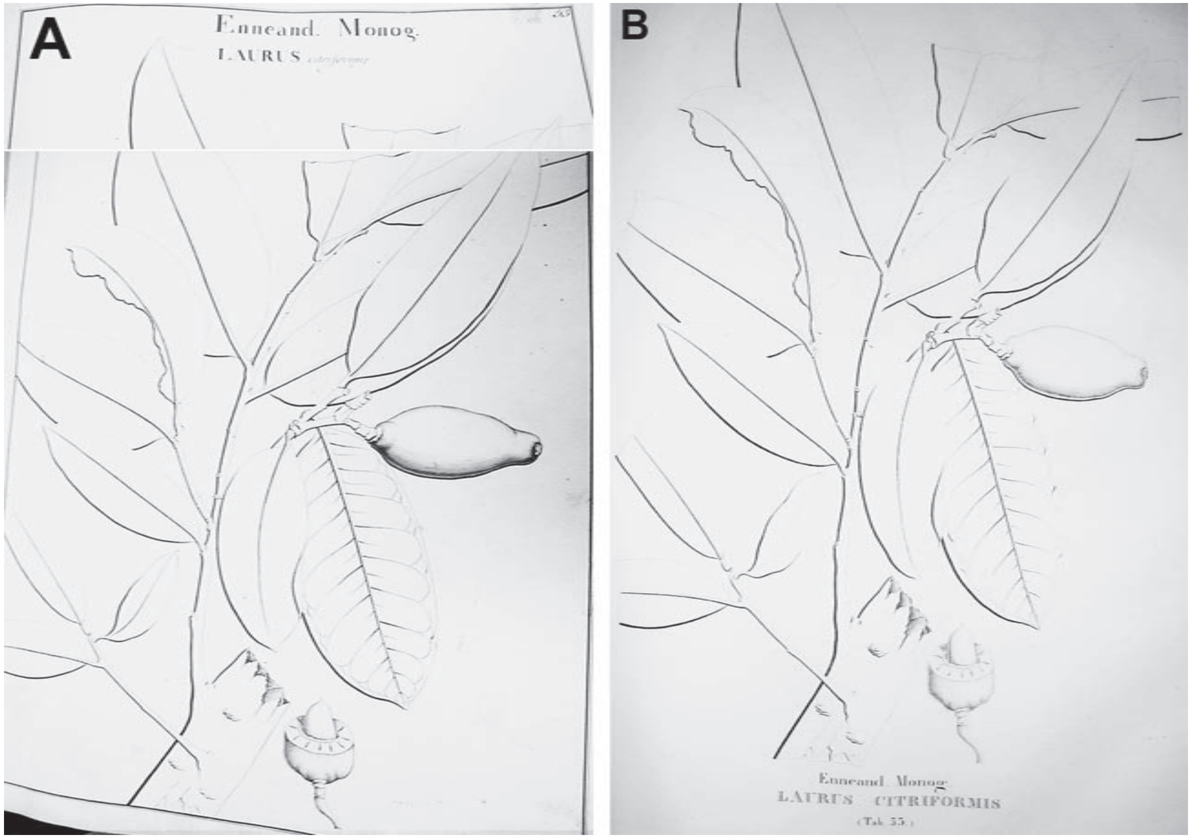


Plate III. A. Lectotype of *Laurus citriformis* Vellozo: original plate on parchment of “Flora Fluminensis”, in Manuscript Section of the Biblioteca Nacional. Cat. 11691; *Icones*. Cat. 1-17, 1, 9. Rio de Janeiro. © Biblioteca Nacional do Rio de Janeiro. B. Plate published in “Vellozo, J. M. da C. 1831 (1827). *Florae Fluminensis Icones.* Parisiis: ex off. Lithogr. Senefelder, curanti J. Knecht”. (Photographs by P.L.R. de Moraes)

Plate IV. A. Holotype of *Aydendron floribundum* Meisner. *L. Riedel s.n.* (LE), © V.L. Komarov Botanical Institute – St. Petersburg. B. Lectotype of *Cryptocarya hypoleuca* Mez. *T. Peckolt 166* (U), © Missouri Botanical Garden.

Plate V. A. Lectotype of *Cryptocarya guianensis* Meisner. *M.E. Moricand 113* (G-DC), © Conservatoire et Jardin Botaniques de la Ville de Genève. B. Holotype of *Cryptocarya maroniensis* Benoist. *G. Wachenheim 68* (P-00221227; F Neg. No. 35309), © Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (Herbier National de Paris)

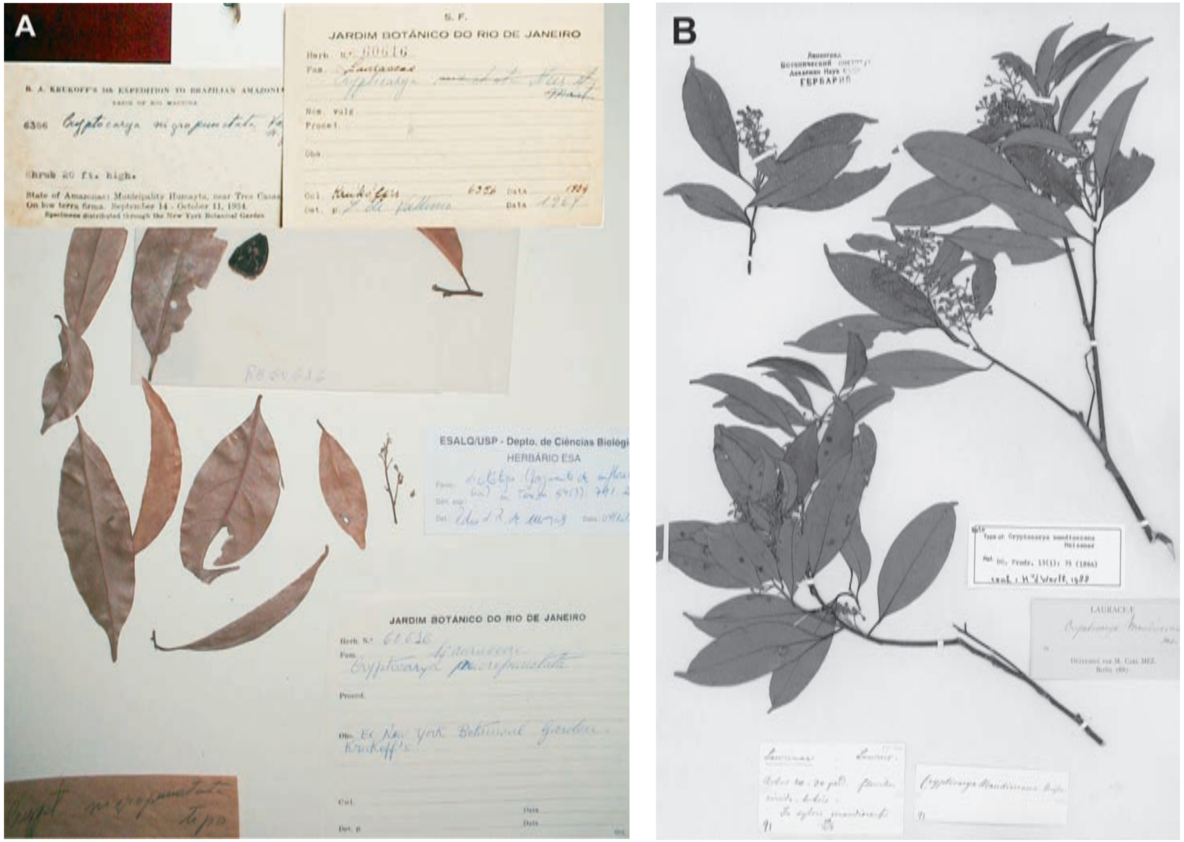


Plate VI. A. Lectotype of *Cryptocarya nigropunctata* Vattimo-Gil. *Collector unknown* (RB-60616; only the fragment of inflorescence inside an envelope) (Photograph by P.L.R. de Moraes). B. Holotype of *Cryptocarya mandioccana* Meisner. *L. Riedel s.n.* (LE), © V.L. Komarov Botanical Institute – St. Petersburg.

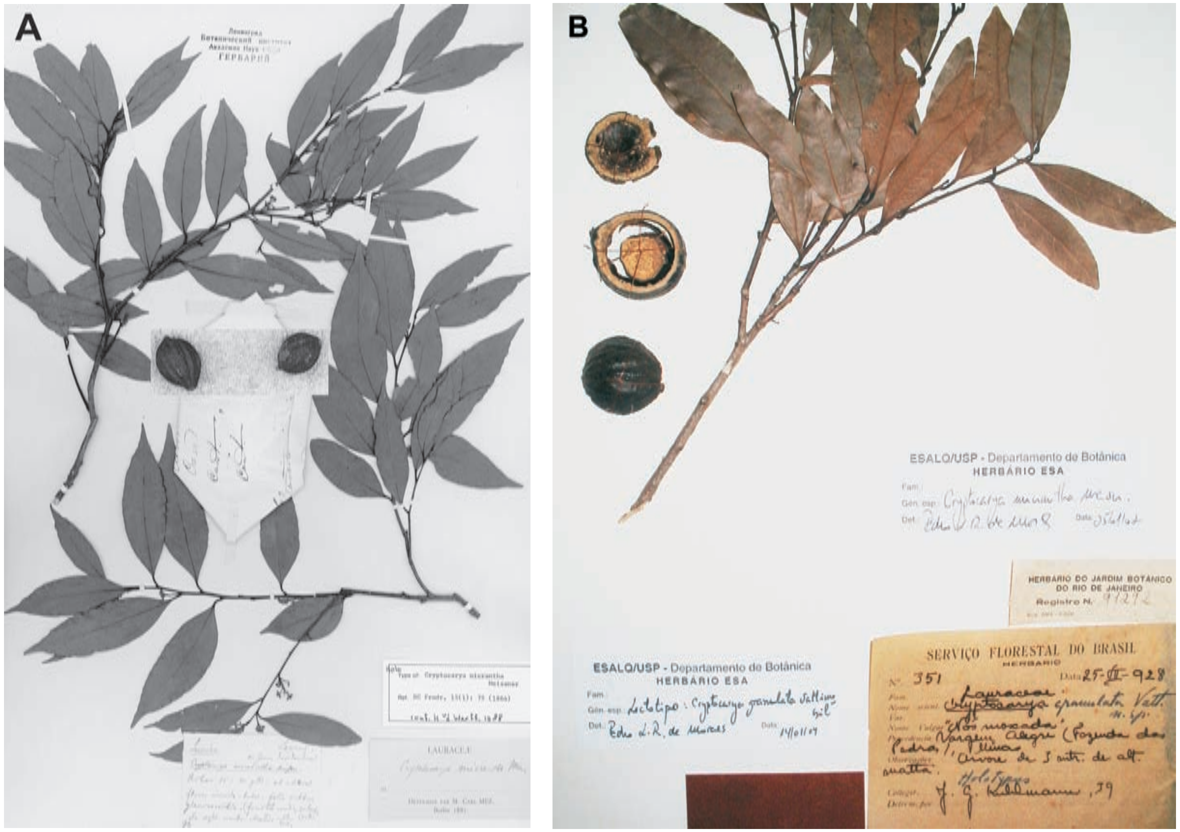
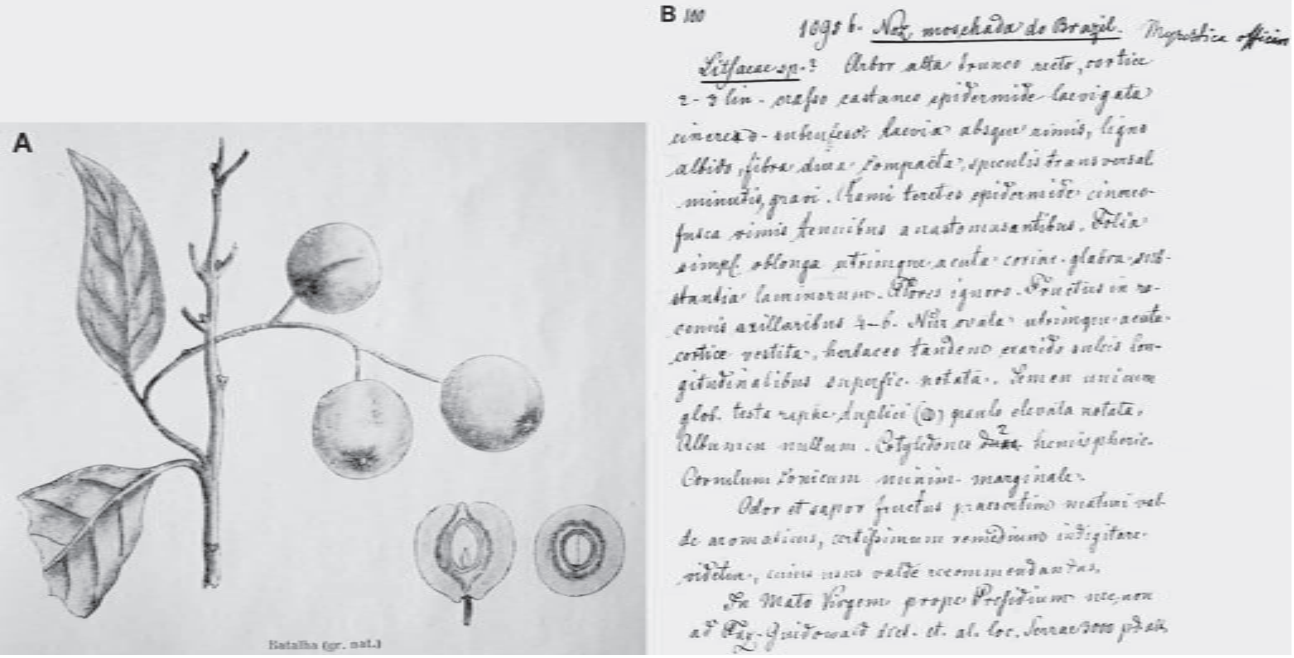


Plate VII. A. Holotype of *Cryptocarya micrantha* Meisner. *L. Riedel s.n.* (LE), © V.L. Komarov Botanical Institute – St. Petersburg. B. Holotype of *Cryptocarya granulata* Vattimo-Gil. *J.G. Kuhlmann 39* (RB). (Photograph by P.L.R. de Moraes).

Plate VIII. A. Isotype of *Cryptocarya micrantha* Meisner. *C.A.W. Schwacke 10924* (P-00221228), © Muséum National d'Histoire Naturelle (Herbier National de Paris). B. Lectotype of *Cryptocarya schwackeana* Mez. *F.P.L. Araújo s.n. in Herb. Schwacke 6680* (RB). (Photograph by P.L.R. de Moraes).

Plate IX. A. Lectotype of *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius. *F. Sellow s.n.* (LE), © V.L. Komarov Botanical Institute – St. Petersburg.
B. Lectotype of *Cryptocarya moschata* forma *angustifolia* Mez. *J.F. Widgren 394* (BR),
© Jardin Botanique National de Belgique.



100

1095 b. Noz moschada do Brazil. Myristica officin

Lauraceae sp.? Arbor alta trunco recto, cortice 2-3 lin. crasso castaneo epidermide laevigata cinereo-subfusca: laevia absque rimis, ligno albido, fibra dura compacta, speculis transversal minutis, gravi. Rami teretes epidermide cinereo-fusca rimis tenuibus anastomosantibus. Folia simpl. oblonga utrinque acuta coriac. glabra substantia laminarum. Flores ignoro. Fructus in racemis axillaribus 4-6. Nux ovata utrinque acuta cortice vestita, herbaceo tandem exarido sulcis longitudinalibus superfic. notata. Semen unicum glob. testa raphe duplici (◎) paulo elevata notata. Albumen nullum. Cotyledones ~~duae~~ 2 hemisphaeric. Corculum conicum minim. marginale.

Odor et sapor fructus [illegible] [illegible] vel de aromaticis, certissimum remedium indigitare videtur, cuius usus valde recommendandus.

In Mato Virgem prope Presidium nec non ad Faz. Guidowald [illegible] et. al. loc. Serrae [illegible]

Plate X. A. Lectotype of *Nectandra robusta* Löfgren & Everett ex E. Navarro de Andrade & O. Vecchi. (Photograph by P.L.R. de Moraes). B. Photocopy of Martius' observation about *noz moschada do Brazil*, obs. 1095b from *Plantae in itinere brasiliensi annis 1817-1820 a Car. Frid. Phil. Martios descriptae*, vol. II (No. 761-1870), © Botanische Staatssammlung München (M).

Plate XI. A. Syntype of *Cryptocarya moschata* Nees & Martius. *C.F.P. von Martius s.n.* (M), © Botanische Staatssammlung München (M). B. Holotype of *Cryptocarya riedeliana* P.L.R. de Moraes. *A.F.M. Glaziou 1516* (BR), © Jardin Botanique National de Belgique.

Plate XII. A. Lectotype of *Cryptocarya saligna* Mez. *A.F.M. Glaziou 14205* (C), © University of Copenhagen, Museum Botanicum Hauniense.
B. Lectotype of *Cryptocarya longistyla* Mez. *A.F.M. Glaziou 19801* (C; F Neg. No. 22066),
© University of Copenhagen, Museum Botanicum Hauniense.

Plate XIII. A. Syntype of *Cryptocarya saligna* Mez. *J. Miers 4274* (K), © Royal Botanic Gardens – Kew. B. Holotype of *Cryptocarya sellowiana* P.L.R. de Moraes. *A.T. Oliveira Filho et al. s.n.* (ESAL-13252). (Photograph by P.L.R. de Moraes).

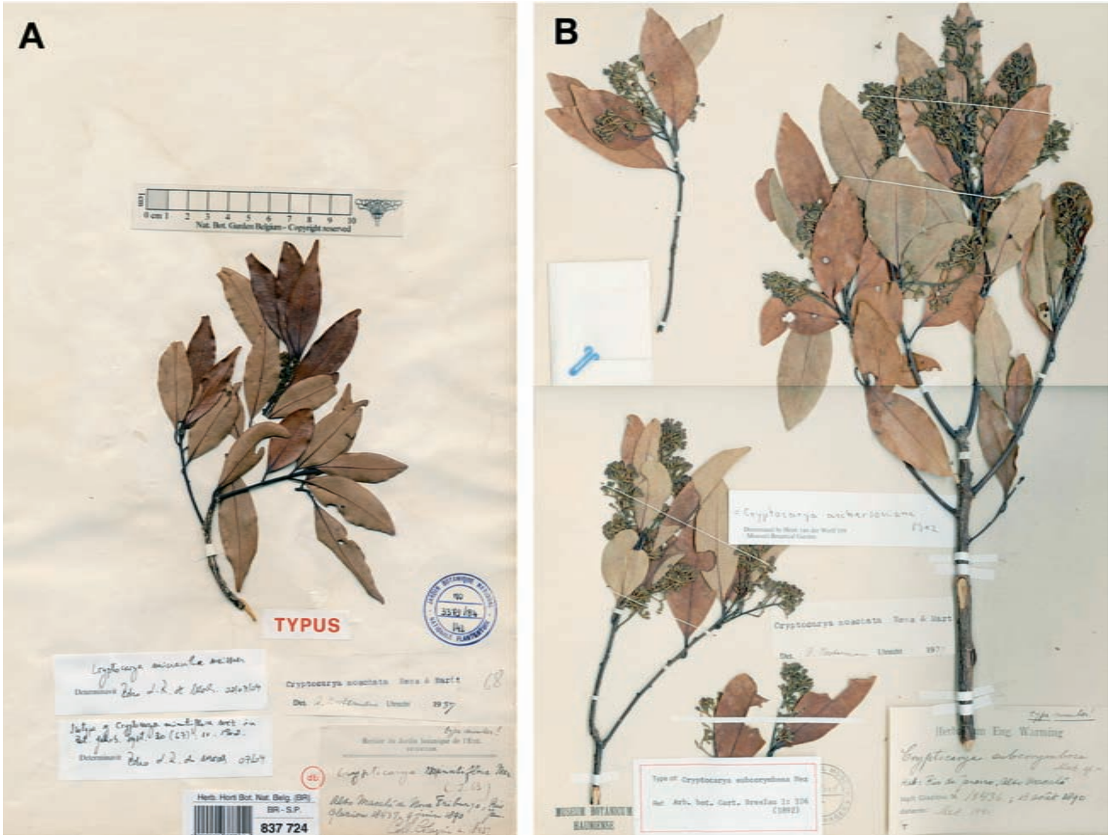


Plate XIV. A. Isolectotype of *Cryptocarya minutiflora* Mez. *A.F.M. Glaziou 18437* (BR), © Jardin Botanique National de Belgique. B. Lectotype of *Cryptocarya subcorymbosa* Mez. *A.F.M. Glaziou 18436* (C), © University of Copenhagen, Museum Botanicum Hauniense.

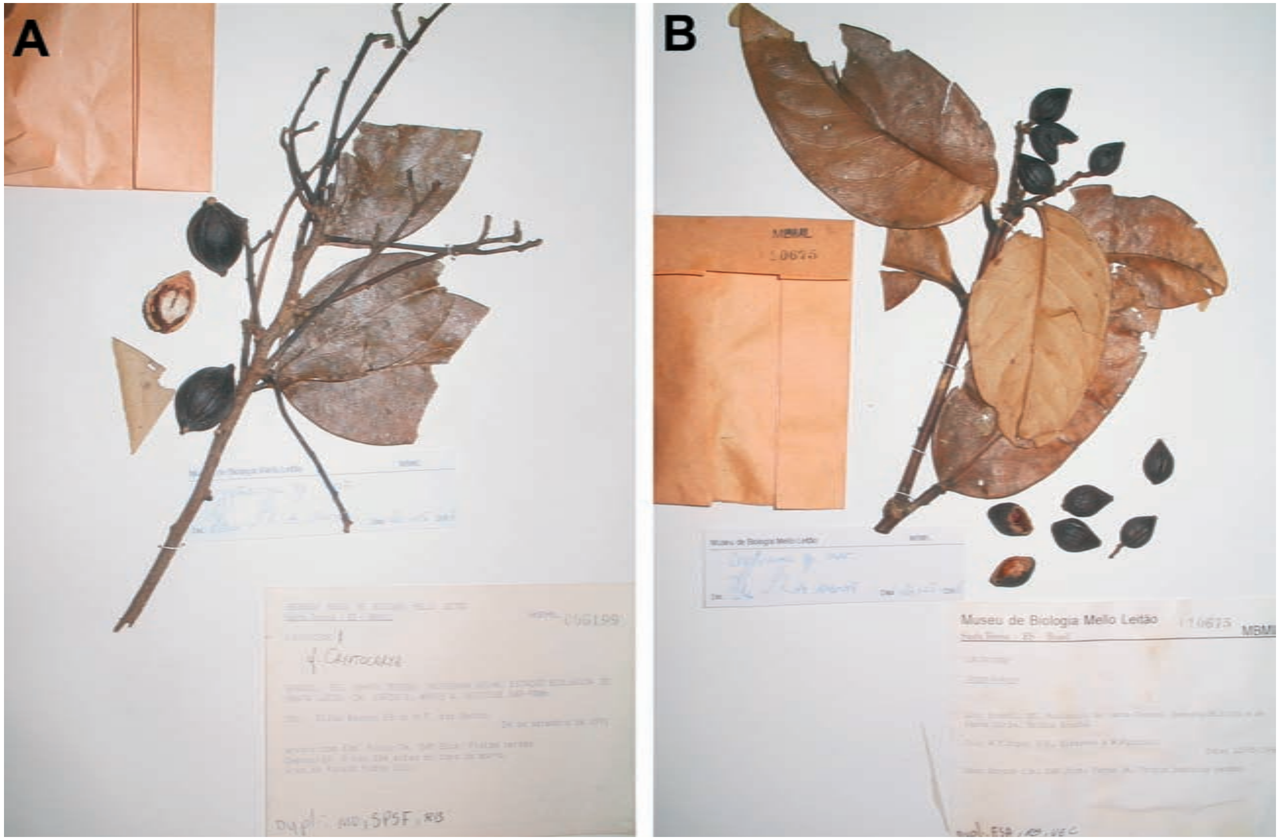


Plate XV. *Cryptocarya velloziana* P.L.R. de Moraes. A. Holotype: *E. Bausen & M.F. dos Santos 28* (MBML). B. Paratype: *W.P. Lopes et al. 676* (MBML). (Photographs by P.L.R. de Moraes).

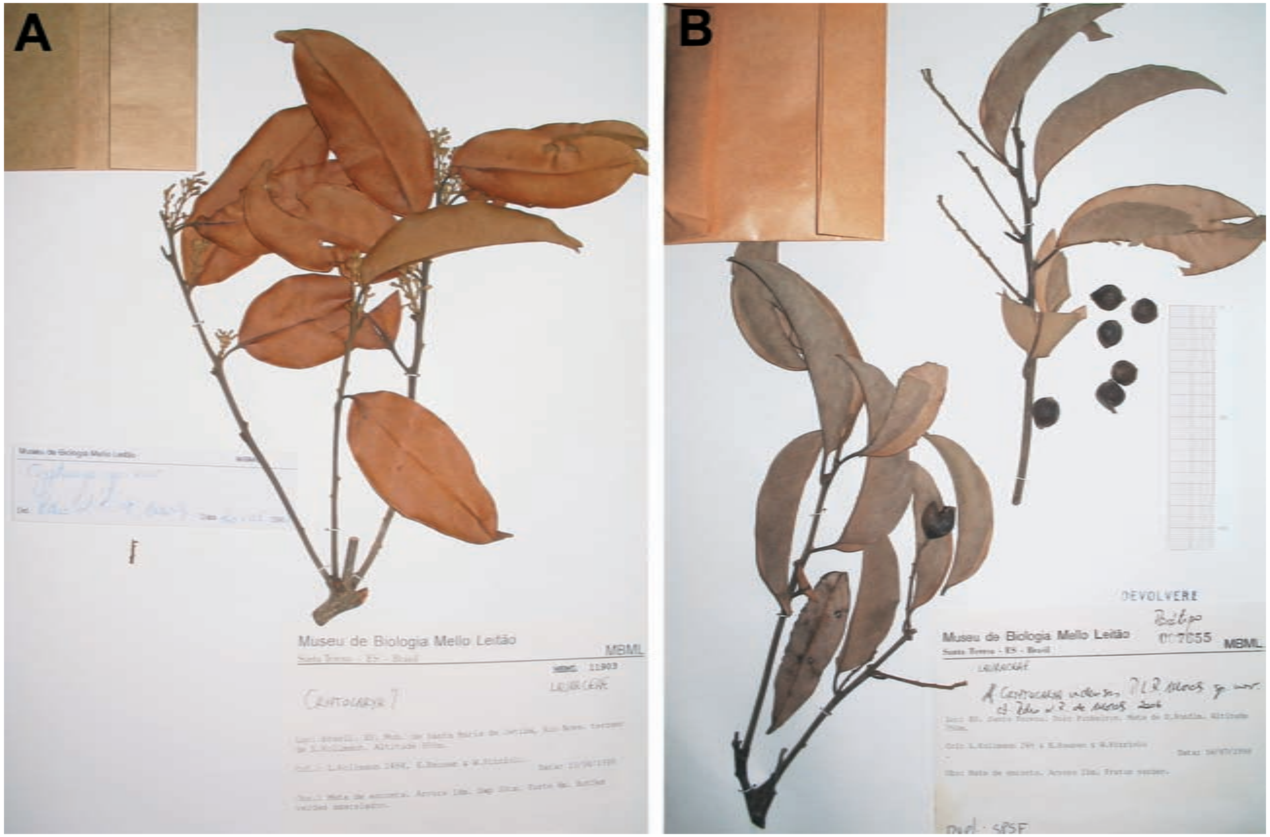


Plate XVI. *Cryptocarya wiedensis* P.L.R. de Moraes. A. Holotype: *L. Kollmann et al. 2464* (MBML). B. Paratype: *L. Kollmann et al. 269* (MBML). (Photographs by P.L.R. de Moraes).

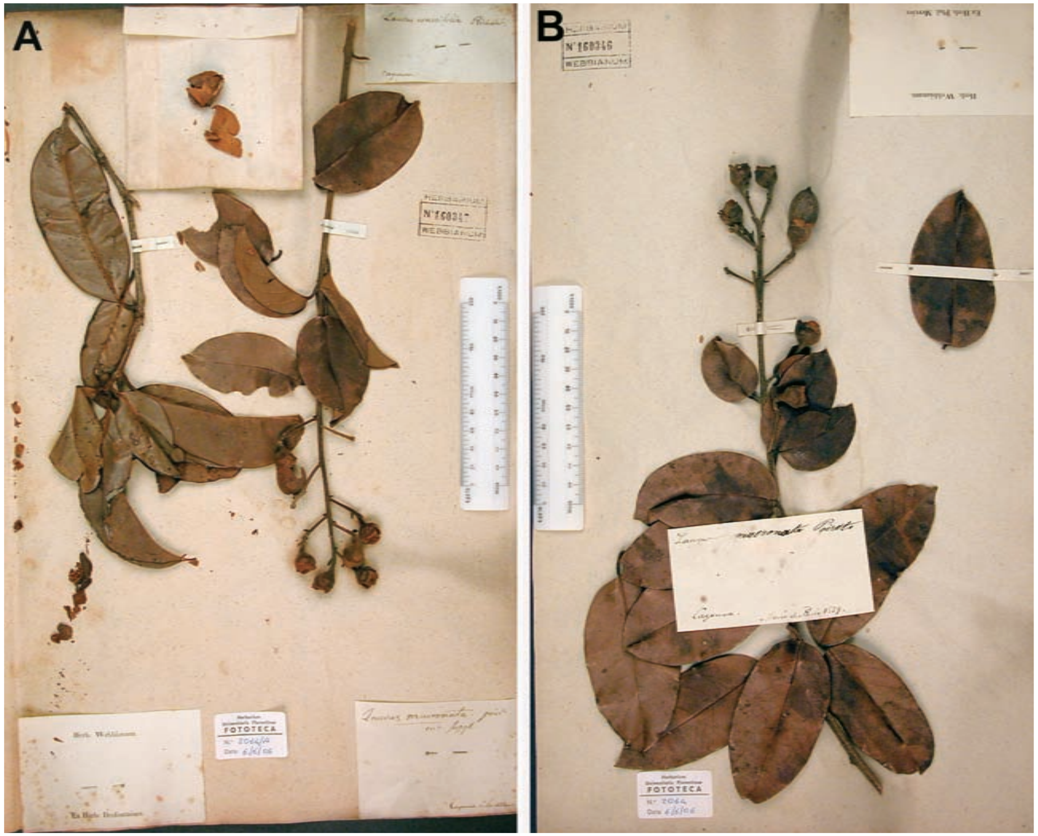


Plate XVII. *Laurus mucronata* Poiret. A. Holotype: *Herb. Webbianum ex Herbier Desfontaines* (FI-W). B. Isotype: *Herb. Webbianum ex Herb. Phil. Mercier* (FI-W). © Museo di Storia Naturale dell'Università degli Studi di Firenze – Herbarium Universitatis Florentinae.

Taxonomy of *Cryptocarya* species of Brazil

This revision of Brazilian species of *Cryptocarya*, a large, pantropical genus of Lauraceae, comes highly recommended.

Lauraceae is an extensive family of trees that has remained poorly studied because large trees with small flowers are often ignored by field workers. In a time when so much botanical research is focused on relationships between taxa, it is refreshing to see such a detailed work on species delimitation in a previously inaccessible group. Everything one could want to know about neotropical *Cryptocarya* species is included: keys, descriptions, illustrations, use, etc. In short, this is a monograph in the classical sense.

The author has studied the species extensively in the field and this field knowledge adds much to the value of this taxonomic review and sets it apart from most revisions that often are largely based on studies of dried specimens. Here, detailed discussions of field characters and photographs of fresh specimens are aptly integrated.

In conclusion, this is an excellent contribution to our knowledge of Lauraceae and the author is to be congratulated. One could only wish for more publications on the same high level!

December 2007

Dr H. Van der Werff
Curator & Assistant Director of Research
Missouri Botanical Garden, St. Louis, USA

Abc Taxa

Belgian Development Cooperation .be

Produced with the financial support
of the Directorate General for
Development Cooperation